

(Tibetan Sanskrit Works Series, 14 and 28)

Input and proof-reading by Ms. Anula Shakya, 2008

With kind permission of the Digital Sanskrit Buddhist Canon Project
of Nagarjuna Institute of Exact Methods, Nepal
and University of the West, Rosemead, California, USA

(www.uwest.edu/sanskritcanon)

The transliteration emulates the conventions of Nagari script.

Therefore, many word boundaries are not marked by blanks.

CONVENTIONS of this GRETIL version:

- gemination after "r" has been dropped (e.g., "rvv" -> "rv")

- "md" has been replaced by "nd"

BOLD for pagination of Shukla's edition (added)

Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

Text

sravakabhumih

i. gotrabhumih

// [] indriyairavikalata, ayatanagatah prasadah,
aparivrttakarmantata []

tatra manusyatvam katamat | yathapihaikatyo manusyanam
sabhagatayam pratyajato bhavati | purusasca purusendriyena
[samanvagato bhavati | idamucyate manusyatvam []]

arya[ya]tane pratyajatih katama [] yathapihai] katyo madhyesu
[ja]napadesu pratyajato bhavati purvavadyavadyatra gatih
satpurusanamiyamucyate aryayatane pratyajatih []

indriyairavikalata katama [] yathapihaikatyah ajato bhavatyanedaka
iti vistarah [] amgapratyamgavikalo va
yadrupenampratyamgavaikalyena srotravaikalyadikena bhavyah
kusalapaksasamudagamaya [] idamucyate indriya vaikalyam []

ayatanagatah prasadah katamah [] yathapihaikatryena
tathagatapravedite dharmavinaye sraddha pratilabdha bhavati | cetasah
prasadah [] ayamucyate ayatanagatah prasadastadayatanam
tathagatapravedito dharmavinayah sarvesam laukikalokottaranam
sukladharmanamutpattaye [] ya punaratra sraddha, tena
purvagamenadhipatyena sa ayatanagatah prasadah []

sarvaklesamalakalusyapanayana aparivrttakarmantata yena
pamcanamanantaryanam karmanam, tadyatha matrvadhat
pitrvadhadarhadvadhatsamghabhedattathagatasyantike
dustacittarucirotpadadanyatamanyatamadanantaryam karma drsta
eva dharme na krtam bhavati nadhyacaritamiyamucyate |
aparivrttakarmantata | itimani pañcanantaryani karmani
krtopacitani [] drsta eva dharme parivartyabhavyo bhavati

parinirvanayaryamargasyotpattaye tasmadetani
parivrttakarmantatetyucyate | svayamevanena sa atmabhava ebhiih
pañcabhirangaih sampadito bhavati | tasmadatmasampadityucyate |

parasampat katama [] tadyatha buddhanamutpadah,
saddharmadesanadesitanam dharmanam avasthanamavasthitanam
canupravarttanam | paratasca pratyankampa []

tatra buddhanamutpadah katamah [] yathapihaikatyah
sarvasarvasatve(ttve)su kalyanam hitadhyasayamutpadya
prabhutairduskarasahasrairmahata ca punyajñanasambharena []
atmabhavapratilambhe bodhimande nisadya, pañcanivaranani prahaya,
catursu smrtyupasthanesu supasthitacittah, saptatrimasad
bodhipaksyan dharman bhavayitva [a]nuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyate | ayamucyate buddhana[mu]tpadah |
atitanagatapratyutpannesvadhvasu evameva [klesa a ya] ta evam
buddha bhagavanto loka utpadya tasyaiva ca sravakalokanukampamupadaya
catvaryaryasatyanyarabhya dukkha sadbhirañca dharmo niryato,
desitah, prasasto buddhaisca buddhasravakaisca[yamucyate
buddhanamutpadah] |

desitanam dharmanam avasthanam katamat | desite saddharme,
pravartite dharmacakre, yavacca buddho bhagavam(van) (sbh_sh: 8) jivati,
tisthati ca, parinirvrte ca buddhe bhagavati, yavata kalena
pratipattirna hiyate, saddharmasca nantardhiyate [] idamucyate
saddharmasyavasthanam yava[vasthanam veditavyam] []

avasthitanam dharmanamanupravarttanam katamat | yatta
evadhigantara[h] saddharmasya, saddharmasaksatkriyayai bhavyam
pratibalatam janatam veditva
yathadhigatamevanulomikimavavadanusasanimanupravarttayantidamucyate
avasthitanam dharmanamanupravarttanam ||

paratah pratyankampa katama | parata ucyante da yakadanapatayah te
yani tasyanulomikani jivito padharanani taih pratyankampate (nte)
yaduta
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskarairiyamucy
ate paratah pratyankampa ||

kusalo dharmacchandah katamah [] yathapihaikatyastathagatasya va,
tathagatasravakasya va antikaddharmam srutva sraddham pratilabhate
| sa tam pratilabhya idam samsiksate | sambadho grhavas
rajasamavasah | abhyavakasam pravrajya yanva(yannva)ham sarvam
kada(la)travargam, dhanadhanyahiranyam cotsrjya svakhyate
dharmavinaye samyagevagaradanagarikam pravrajeyam | pravrajitva
(sbh_sh: 9) (pravrajya) ca pratipattya sampadayeyamiti | ya
evamutpannaschandah kusalesu dharmesvayamucyate kusalo dharmacchandah
(chandah) ||

pravrajya katama [] ya tameva kusalam dharmacchandamadhipatim krtva

jñapticaturthena vakkarmana
upasampatkusalairasi(hsi)lasamadanam va [] iyamucyate pravrajya
||

silasambarah katamah [] sa tatha pravrajitah silavan viharati,
pratimoksasamvarasamvrtah | acaragocarasampannah |
anumatresvavadye su bhayadarsi, samadaya siksate
siksapadesu [] ayamucyate silasamvarah ||

indriyasamvarah katamah || sa tameva silasamvaram
nisrityaraksitasmrtirbhavati | nipakasmrtih |
smrtyaraksitamanasah samavasthavacarakah [] sa caksusa
rupani drstva | na nimittagrahi bhavati, nanuvyamjanagrahi
yato [a]dhikaranama sya papaka, akusala
dharmascittamanusraveyustesam samvaraya pratipadyate [] sa srotrena
sabdham (bdan), ghranena gandhan, jihvaya rasan, kayena
sprastavyani (), manasa dharman vijñaya na nimittagrahi bhavati
nanuvyamjanagrahi yato [a]dhikaranamasya papaka (sbh_sh: 10)
akusala dharmascittamanusraveyustesam samvara [ya pratipadyate,
raksati] mana indriyam mana indriyena samvaramapadyate | ayamucyate
indriyasamvarah |

bhojane matrajñata katama [] sa tatha samvrtendriyah
pratisamkhyayaharamaharati | na darpartham, na madartham, na
mandanartham, na vibhusanartham, yavadevasya kayasya
sthitaye, [yapanayai, brahmacaryanugrahaya] iti | pauranam vedanam
prahasyami, navam ca notpadayisyami [] yatra ca me bhavisyati |
balamca, sukham canavadyata ca, sparsaviharata ceyamucyate bhojane
matrajñata ||

jagarikanuyogah katamah | [sadiva
camkramanisadyabhyamavaraniyebhyo (sbh_sh: 11) dharmebyascittam
pari] sodhayati | sa diva camkramanisadyabhyamavaraniyebhyo
dharmebyascittam parisodhya, tato viharannirgama, bahirviharasya
padau praksalya, daksinena parsvena simhasayyam
kalpayatyalokasamjñi, smrtah, samprajanan, utthanasamjñameva
manasi kurvan sa ratryah pascime yame [laghu laghveva prativibudhya,
camkramanisadyabhya] mavaraniyebhyo dharmebyascittam
parisodhayatiamucyate purvaratrapararatram jagarikanuyuktata []

samprajanadviharita katama [] sa tatha jagarikanuyuktah
ati(bhi)kramapratikrame samprajanadvihari bhavatyalokitavyavalokite,
sammiñjitaprasarite, samghaticivarapatradharane,
asitapitakhaditasvadite (sbh_sh: 12) nidraklamavinodane, gate, sthite,
nisanne, sayite, jagrte, bhasite, tusnimbhave
samprajanadvihari bhavati | iyamucyate samprajanadviharita ||

pravivekyam katamat [] sa ebhirdharmaih parikarmabhumim sodhayitva
viviktani sayanasananyadhyavasatyananyani, vrksamulani,
sunyagarani,

parvatakandaragiriguhapalala[pumja]bhyavakasmasanavanaprasthani
prantani sayanasanadinidamucyate pravivekyam ||

nivaranavisuddhii katama [] so [a]ranyagato va, vrksamulagato
va, sunyagaragato va, pamcabhyo nivaranebhyascittam visodhayati |
kamacchandad vyapadatstyanamidhdhauddhatyakaukrtyadvicikitsayah
[] sa ebhyo nivaranebhyascittam visodhya vinivaranam
samadhikalpatayamavasthapayatiyamucyate nivarana visuddhii |

samadhisanniraya katamah | sa pañcanivaranani prahaya
cetasopaklesa(cetasa upaklesa)karani samklesakarani | viviktam
kamairviviktampapakairakusalairdharmaih savitarka savicaram vivekajam
pritisukham prathamam dhyanamupasampadya viharati []
savitarkasavicharanam vyupasamadadhyatmasamprasadaccetasa
ekotibhavadvitarkamavicharam (sbh_sh: 15) samadhijam pritisukham
dvitiyam dhyanamupasampadya viharati | sa priteriviragadupeksako
viharati smrtah samprajana[n] sukham ca kayena pratisamvedayate yat |
tadarya acaksate upeksakah smrtiman sukhavihari trtiyam
dhyanamupasampadya viharati sa sukhasya ca prahanat purvameva
saumanasyadaurmanasyayorastagama(rastangama)daduhkhasukhamupeksasmr
tiparisuddham caturtham dhyanamupasampadya viharati | ayamucyate
samadhisannirayah []

so [a]nayanapurvya uttarottaranvisistan visistataram
visistataman pratyagranatmasampatpurvan samadhi]
samnisrayaparyavasanan samudanayati | evam parisuddhe citte
paryavadate anamgane vigatopaklese rjubhute karmanye sthite
animjyapapte sa ceccatvaryaryasatyanyarabhya tesam parijñayai
prahanaya saksatkriyayai bhavanayai parato ghosamavava
danusasanim pratilabhate | evamasau bhavyo bhavati pratibalsca
yoganimitasya manaskarasyotpadanaya | ya (ta)tpurvikayasca
samyagdrsteryaya catvaryaryasatyanyabhisamagacchati | vimuktiñca
paripurayati | nirupadhise ca nirvanadhatau parinirvati | tatra ya
samyagdarsanamupadaya vimuktiparipurih | (sbh_sh: 16)
nirupadhisesaparinirvanam cayam gotrasamudagamo veditavyah |
tatratmasampadamupadaya yavatsamadhisannirayo [a]yam | hinah
samudagamapratyayo veditavyah | tatra yah
catuhsatyadesanavavadadhipateyah parato ghosah, yasca yoniso
manaskarah | ayam pradhanah samudagamapratyayo veditavyah |
idamucyate gotravavyavasthanam ||

gotrasthasya pudgalasya katamani limgani | aha |
yanyaparinirvanadharmakasya limgani | (aha |
yanyaparinirvanadharmakasya limgani |) tadviparyayena gotrasthasya
pudgalasya limgani veditavyani |

kani punaraparinirvanadharmakalimgani yaih samanvagatah
aparinirvanadharmakah | aparinirvanadharmako 'yamiti vijñeyah |
bahunyaparinirvanadharmakalimgani | (pradesamatram |)

pradesamatrantu nirdeksyami | ihaparinirvanadharmasya pudgalasyadita
 eva [] trsna sarvena sarvam sarvatha ca
 sarvabuddhairasrayasannivista aprahanadharmini bhavatyanutpadya
 duragata pragadhasannivista [idam] | idam
 prathama[ma]gotrakasthasya pudgalasya limgam || punaraparamagotrasthah
 pudgalah anekaparyayena samsaragunan vicitran prabhutamsca
 (sbh_sh: 17) srutva nirvanagunamscanekaparyayena vicitran |
 prabhutamsca srutva parittamapi prapamce
 samsaradosadarsanamadinavadarsanam | samvegamatram
 notpaditavanatitamadhvanamupadaya
 notpadayisyatyanagata[madhvana]mupadaya notpadayati
 [varta]manamadhvanamupadaya parittakalpamatrakamavaramatrakam
 nirvane, trsnaksaye, virage, nirodhe gunadarsanamusansa
 (samsa)darsanam
 prasadamatramatitanagatapratyutpannamadhvanamupadaya
 notpaditavannotpadayisyati notpadayati | idam dvitiamagotrastha[sya
 pudgalasya] limgam | punaraparamagotrasthah pudgalah [anekaparya]
 [yena.....] gamiduh[kha] patrapyena samanvagato bhavati |
 yenayamaghrnaccitascasamkucitacittasca prahrstacittasca
 sarvasyayamadhyacarati | na ca kadacittani (nni)danam vipratisari
 bhavati | nanyatra // [] [idam trtiyamagotrastham limgam []]
 puna[r]aparamagotrasthah (sbh_sh: 18) sarvakaraparipurne [a]sya (l)
 do[sa]yukte citre (tte) gamake duhkham va arabhya, samudayam va,
 nirodhamva, margamva, saddharme desyamane na labhate cetasa
 avarjanamatre karmani, muktimatre
 [yadutatitamadhvanamupadayanagatamadhvanamupadaya ya] duta
 pratyutpannamadhvanamupadaya | idam caturthamagotrastham limgam |
 punaraparamagotrasthah pudgalah sa cet kadacit karha (rhi)cit svakhyate
 dharmavinaye pravrajati | sa raja bhinirnito va, co (cau)rabhinirnito
 va, r[na]rto va, ajivikamayabhito va, ma[rabhayabhito va,
 asramanah sramanapati] jñah, abrahmacari brahmacari (ri-)
 pratijñah, atitanagatapratyutpannesvadhvasvagotrasthasya
 pudgalasyaivameva pravrajya veditavya | na va siksakamasya pudgalasya
 pravrajyopasampadbhiksubhavah | tadanena paryayenanenabhisandhina
 arthato nai[ryanikato [a]gotrasthah pudgalah pravrajita] iti
 samkhyam gacchati | idam pañcamamagotrasthasya pudgalasya limgam ||
 punaraparamagotrasthah pudgalo yatkimcit kusalam karma karoti |
 (sbh_sh: 19) kayena, vaca, manasa va tatsarvam bhavabhiprayo va,
 visistamayatipunarbhavamabhiprarthayamano bhogabhiprayo [va bhavati
 | idam sasthanamagotrasthasya pudgalasya] limgam | evambhagiyani
 casya bahuni lingani samvidyante yaih samanvagatah |
 aparinirvanadharmako [a]parinirvanadharmaka iti samkhyam gacchati ||

 tatra katame gotrasthah pudgalah | aha | asti gotrasthah pudgalah |
 gotra eva sthito, navatirno na niskrantah [avatirno na
 niskrantah, avatirno niskranto], mrdvindriyo, madhyendriyah,
 tiksnendriyah, ragacarito, dvesacarito, mohacaritah |

aksanopapannah | apramattah, mithyapratipannah,
amithyapratipannah, avrto [a]navrtah, dure, antike []
paripakvasca [a]paripakvasca, visuddhascavisuddha[sca []] ||

tatra katamo gotrastha eva pudgalah | aha [] yathapihaikatyah pudgalo
lokottaradharmabijamohagato bhavati | na ca punaradyapi labhate
satpurusasamsevam vagamya, saddharmasravanam va,
tathagatapavedite dharmavinaye sraddham ca silam ca samadadati | na
srutamudgrhanati | na tyagam brmhayati, na
drstimrjuka[roti | ayamucyate gotrastha eva pudgalah ||

a]sya viparyayena suklapaksena gotrasthascavatirnasca (sbh_sh:
20) veditavyah | ayantu viseso no tu labhi bhavatyaryamargasya |
tatphalasya ca klesa visamyogasya ||

katamo gotrasthascavatirnasca niskrantasca || etadevoktva [a]yam
visesah [] labhi bhavatyaryamargasya tatphalasya ca || []

[tatra mrdvindriyah pudgalah katamah | yasya natyartham jñeye
vastunyalamba]ne atyartham dhandhavahinindriyani bhavanti |
mandavahini va [] srutamayena va, cintamayena va, bhavanamayena va
manasikarena samprayuktani | yaduta sraddha, viryam, smrtih,
samadhih | prajña va [] na samarthani, na pratibalani dharmasya va
prativedhayarthasya vasuca prativedhaya | ayamucyate mrdvindriyah
pudgalah ||

madhyendriyah katamah [] yasya natyartham jñeye vastunyalambane
dhandhavahinindriyani sarvam purvavadvistarena vaktavyamayamucyate
madhyendriyah pudgalah ||

tiksne[ndriyah pudgalah] katamah [] yasya pudgalasya jñeye
vastunyalambane [a]dhandhavahinindriyani bhavanti | amandavahini []
srutamayena [va, (sbh_sh: 21) cintamayena va, bhavanamayena va
manasikarena samprayuktani | yaduta sraddha, viryam, smrtih,]
samadhih, prajña va [] saktani bhavanti dharmasya prativedhaya,
arthasya va asu ca prativedhaya | [tanu] va [] ayamucyate
tiksnendriyah pudgalah []

ragacaritah pudgalah katamah | yo ramjaniye alambane tivraragasca
bhavatyayataragasca, ayamucyate [ragacaritah pudgalah ||

dvesacaritah pudgalah katamah | yah pra] tighasthaniye alambane
tivradvesasca bhavatyayatadvesascayamucyate dvesacaritah
pudgalah ||

mohacaritah pudgalah katamah | yo jñeye vastuni tivramohasca
bhavatyayatamohascayamucyate mohacaritah pudgalah ||

aksanopapannapramatta[mithyapratipannasca pudgalah katame |
aksano] papannah pramattamithyapratipannanavrta (panna
anavrta) veditavya[h] ||

dure pudgalah katamah | asti pudgalah kaladurataya nirvanasya
dure | asti prayogadurataya (I) tatra katamah kaladurataya dure |
anekairjatisatairanekeirjatisatasahasraih (sbh_sh: 22)
[anekajatisatasahasraih] tatah pascad bhavyo
[bhavatyasupratyayalabhaya | parinirvanaya | tatra | prayogadurataya
pu]dgalah gotra eva kevale sthito bhavati | navatirnah | sa bhavyo
bhavatyasupratyayalabhaya | parinirvanaya [] sa
nirvanayanarabdhaprayogadurataya [duratvat prayoga] kaladurataya
ayamucyate dure pudgalah || asanne pudgalah |
.....

ii. avatarabhumih

..... yaih sadbhirbhavyo mrdokusalamulasamanvagato
madhyakusalamulasamanvagatah | adhimatrakusalamulasamanvagatah |
nisthaprayogiko, nisthagatasca |

tatra katamo bhavya eva pudgalah | yo gotrasthana (nam)
ca(bhi)dhyayi(yi) tatprathamatastathagatapravedite dharmavinaye
sraddham pratilabhate | ya ca drstimrjukaroti |

tatra katamo mrdokusalamulasamanvagatah | yo gotrasthastena va
tathagatapravedite dharmavinaye tatprathamatah sraddha pratilabdha
bhavati | yavad drsti rjukrta [] ayamucyate
mrdokusalamulasamanvagatah []

madhyakusalamulasamanvagato gotrasthah
pudgalastatprathamatastathagatapravedite dharmavinaye sraddham
pratilabhya, yavaddrstimrjum krtva ekamva (kam va), dve va,
sambahulani va janmanyabhinirvarttayati | visesaye(yai)ti |

ya[h] paraiti | no caramamatmabhavam pratilabhate | yatra sthitah
parinirvatyayamucyate | adhimatrakusalamulasamanvagatah pudgalah |

tatra katamo nisthaprayogikah pudgalah | yah
pudgalascaramamatmabhavam pratilabhyasravaksayaya
samyagavadanusasanam, saddharmasravanam va pratilabhya samyageva
prayujyate | na cadhmayi (yi?) sarvena sarvam sarvatha pratipadyate |
asravaksayamanuprapnoti | na nistham gacchatyayamucyate
nisthaprayogikah pudgalah |

tatra nisthagatah pudgalah katamah [] yah samyagaveditah
samyaganusistah | yadutasravaksayaya tatha tatha pratipadyate |
yat sarvena sarvam sarvatha asravaksayamanuprapnoti | krtakrtyo
bhavati paramasitibhavapraptah [] ayamucyate nisthagatah
pudgalah ||

tatra bhavyajatiyah pudgalo gotram nisritya, gotram pratisthaya
mrduni kusalamulani pratilabhate | avatirnasca (sbh_sh: 27) bhavati
| so [a]vatirno mrduni kusalamulani nisritya, pratisthaya,
madhyani kusalamulani pratilabhatetaiscatmanamparipacayati | sa tatha

paripacyamano madhyani kusalamulani nisritya
pratisthayadhimatrani kusalamulani pratilabhate | paripakvasca
bhavati | so [a]dhimatrakusalamulahetusamudagatenatmabhavapratilambhena
yada sambharañca samudanayati | cittaikagratañca sprati |
samyaktvañca nyamamavakramati | strota apattiphalamva,
sakrdagamiphalam va [a]nagamiphalamva saksatkaroti | no
tvagraphalamarhatvam(ttvam) saksatkaroti | tada nisthaprayogika
ityucyate |

yada tu sarvaklesaprahanamarhatvam (ttvam) saksatkaroti | tada
nisthagato bhavati ||

saisa sadimadhyaparyavasana sarvasravakacarya sadbhih
pudgalavyavasthanaih sandarsita bhavati | tatra gotrenadi[h]
sravakacaryayah sandarsitah | nisthaya (nisthaya)
paryavasana | tadanyena madhyam sandarsitam ||

tatravatirnamam pudgalanam kim parimananiyatastulyasca
sarvesam kalo bhavati | parinirvanayahosvidaparimananiyatah |
(sbh_sh: 28) atulyaniscayah sarvesam kalo bhavati | na
parinirvanaya aho naisam parimananiyatah kalo napi tulyah
sarvesamparinirvanaya [] api tu yathayogamesam
yathapratyayalabham parinirvanam veditavyam | kesamciccirena,
kesamciccaticirena, kesamecitpunah ksiprameva parinirvanam
bhavatyapi tu yo gotrasthah pudgalah [sa] sarvaksipram parinirvati |
so [a]vasyam trini janmanyabhi nirvarttayati |
ekasminnavataratyekasmim (smin) parimucyate | ekasmim(smin) janmani
paripakvo bhavati | tatraiva ca parinirvati | no cet parinirvati | so
[a]vasyam saiksakalam karoti | parañca
saptabhavanabhinirvarttayatidamucyate avataravyavasthanam |

avatirnasya pudgalasya katamani limgani | iha gotrasthah pudgalah
avatirnamatra eva yada janmantaraparivarttenapi smrtisampramosam
pratilabhate | asastari dharmavinaye va sati samvidyamane [a]pi
durakhyate dharmavinaye svakhyate [a]pyanekaparyayena durakhyatasya
dharmavinayasya varnam stutimanusansam(samsam) srutva
navatarati | na pravrajati | pravrajito [a]pyavatirno (sbh_sh: 29) laghu
laghveva pratyudavarttakhe | prakrtyaiva casya tatarocakah
samtisthate | madhuni jatasyeva ca pranakasya suktipraksiptasya
kamopabhogino va karde(nde ?)na, syandanikayamva praksiptasya yathapi
tatpurvakenaiva hetubaladhanena svakhyatasya va punardharmavinayasya
naiva varna[m] stutimanusansam (samsam) srrnoti va
kandati va | alpamatramavaramatramva srutva, asrutva va laghu
laghvevavatarati pravrajati va [] tatha pravrajitascavatirno na
pratyudavarttate | prakrtyaiva casya tatra rucih samtisthate |
madhupranakasya va madhuni, kamopabhogino va pranitayam
kamacaryayam | yathapi tatpurvakenapi hetubaladhanena | idam
prathamamavatirnasya pudgalasya lingam ||

punaraparamavatirnah pudgalah (lo) na tavadvisamyukto
bhavatyapayaksanagamaniyaih klesaih | na ca
punaraksanepupapadyate | avatirnam ca pudgalam sandhayoktam
bhagavata |

samyagdrstiradhimatra laukiki yasya vidyate | api jatisahasrani
nasau gacchati durgatim ||

sa yada adhimatresu kusalamulesu pratistho bhavatyapurvena
paripakagamaniyesu tatha naksanesupapadyate [] (sbh_sh: 30) na
tvanyesu | idam dvitiamavatirnasya pudgalasya lingam |

punaraparamavatirna[h] pudgalah buddhasya va, dharmasya va,
samghasya va gunamcchrutva, anusmrtya va, labhate cetasah
prasadamudaram, kusalam, naiskrabhyopasamhitam, bhuyo
bhuyastenalambanena, prasadravacittataya
astraprapatadromamca[dini] pratilabhate idam tritiamavatirnasya
pudgalasya (pudgalasya) lingam |

punaraparamavatirnah pudgalah prakrtyaiva tivrena
hrivyapatrapyena samanvagato bhavati | yaduta sarvasavaddyasthanasatta
(mu)dacaresvidam caturthamavatirnasya pudgalasya lingam ||

punaraparamavatirnah pudgalah chandiko bhavati | tivraha (ccha)ndah
uddese, svadhyaye, pari-prachayam, yoge, manasikare,
kimkusalagavesi bhavati | idam pañcamamavatirnasya pudgalasya
lingam ||

punaraparamavatirnah pudgalah sarvakarmantesvanavadyesu
sa[rvasa]madanesu kusalapaksaprayogesu drdharambhasca bhavati
sthirarambhasca niscitarambhasca yaduta samagamaya [] idam
sasthamavatirnasya pudgalasya lingam ||

punaraparamavatirnah pudgalah mandaraja[skaj]atiyo bhavati |
mandamandam klesaparyavasthanamutpadayati | na ca punah prabandham
sthapayatyasathasca bhavatyamayavi
nihatamadamanahamkaragunabhinivisto dosadvesta [] idam
saptamamavatirnasya pudgalasya lingam ||

punaraparamavatirnah pudgalo 'samlinacitto
bhavatyudaresvadhigamyasu sthanesu natmanamparibhavati |
napratibalatayamavatarati | adhimuktibahulo bhavati |
idamastamamavatirnasya pudgalasya lingam ||

imanyevambhagiyani prabhutanyavatirnanam pudgalanam
lingani veditavyani || yesametad pradesamatramakhyatam ||

punaretani lingani mrdukusalamulasthasyavatirnasya mrduni
bhavanti | sachi(cchi)dranyanirantarani aparisuddhani []
madhyakusalamulasthitasya madhyani,
adhimatrakusalamulasthitasyadhimitrani, nirantarani,
parisuddhanimanyucyante avatirnasya pudgalasya lingani |

yailimgaih samanvagata[h] avatirna iti samkhyam gacchati | api
punaretani gotrasthanamavatirnanañca pudgalanam anumanikani
lingani veditavyani | buddha eva tu bhagavantah
paramaparami[ta]praptasca sravakastayinah | tatra
pratyaksadarsinah | (sbh_sh: 32) suvisuddhena jñanadarsanena
pratyanubhavanti | yaduta gotram cavatarañca [||]

avatirnah pudgalah katame [||] astyavatirnah pudgalah |
avatirna eva, na paripacyamano, na paripakvo, na niskrantah || asti
paripakvo na niskrantah | asti niskranto na paripakva esam ca
purvavadvibhago veditavyah || ye [a]pi tadanye mrdvindriya dayah
pudgalah | gotrabhumau nirdistah | tesamihapi yathayogam
vibhago veditavyah [||]

tatra yascayamavatarasya svabhavah, yacca vyavasthanam, yani
cemanayatirnanam lingani | ye ceme avatirnam pudgalah
tatsarvamabhisamksipyavatarabhumirityucyate ||

|| uddanam ||

svabhavastad vyavasthanam lingam pudgala eva ca |
avatarabhumi vijñeya sarvametat samasatah ||

||sravakabhuma[va]vatarabhumi samapta ||

naiskramyabhumi

naiskramyabhumi katama | aha [||] yacca laukikena margena
vairagyagamanam | yacca lokottarena margena vairagyagamanam |
yacca(yasca) tayossambharah tadekatyamabhisamksipya
naiskramyabhumirityucyate |

laukikena margena vairagyagamanam katamat | yathapihaikatyah
kamadhatavaudarikadarsi bhavati | prathama eva sa samapattyupapattike
dhyane vivekaje pritisukhe santadarsi bhavati | sa tathadarsi
tadbahulavihari satkayavairagyamanuprapnoti | prathamañca dhyanam
samapadyate | evam sarvadhanadurdhvam sarvasvadharmasu
bhumisvaudarikadarsi bhavati | sarvasu coparimayu bhumisu
santadarsi, sa tathadarsi tadbahulavihari samano
yavadakiñcanyayatanadvairagyamanuprapnoti |
naivasamjñanasamjñayatanam ca samapadyate [||] laukikena margena
(sbh_sh: 36) vairagyagamanam nastyata uttari nato bhuyah |

lokottarena margena vairagya gamanam katamat | yathapihaikatyah
satpurusanam darsi aryadharmesu kovidah dukkhamva dukkhato
yathabhutam prajanati | samudayamva samadayatah | nirodhamva
nirodhatah | margamva margatah | saiksena jñanadarsanena
samanvagatah | tatascottari margam bhavayamstraidhatukebhyo
darsanabhavanaprahatavyebhyodharmebhya atmanam visamyojayati
vimocayatevam casau traidhatukasamatikranto bhavati | idamucyate
lokottarena margena vairagyagamanam ||

tatra sambharah katamah | tadyatha atmasvaparasampat (atmasampat) |
parasampat, kusalah (lo)dharma[c]chandah, silasamvarah, bhojane
matrajñata, purvaratrapararatram jagarikanuyuktata,
samprajanadviharita, kalyanamitrata, (sbh_sh: 37)
saddharmasravanacittam (cintana) a[na]ntarayah tyagah,
sramanalamkarasca itime dharma laukikalokottaravairagya[gama]naya
sambhara ityucyate | tatra ya catmasampat, parasampat kusalasca
dharmacha(ccha)nda esam purvavadvibhago veditavyah | yaduktam
nihine bijasamudagamapratyaye |

tatra silasamvarah katamah [|] yathapihaikatyah silavan viharati
yavat samadaya siksate siksapadesu [|] katham ca silavan
viharati | yavat samadaya siksate siksapadesu [|] (katham
silavan viharati |) yatha samattesu siksapadesu
avipannakayakarmantasca, bhavatyavipannakayakarmantasca |
akhandacari, achi(cchi)dracari evam silavan bhavati ||

katham pratimoksasamvarasamvrto bhavati | saptanairyanikam
silam pratimoksasamvara ityucyate | ta ete nikayabhedena bahavah
samvara bhavanti | asmimstvarthe (sbh_sh: 38)
bhiksusamvaramadhisthaya pratimoksasamvarasamvrtah |

kathamacarasampanno bhavati | yathapi tadiryapathamitikaraniya(yam)
va, kusalapaksaprayogamva adhisthaya lokanuvarttina,
lokanutkrantena, vinayanuvarttina, vinayanutkrantena cacarena
samanvagato bhavati |

tatra iryapathadhisthana acarah | katham na lokanu(ko)tkranto
[na] vina yotkrantah [|] yathapi tadyatra camkramitavyam | yatha
camkramitavyam [|] tatra yatha camkramyate (camkramate) yena na
lokagarhito bhavati, na satam, samyagratanam, satpurusanam,
sahadharmikanam, vinayadharanam, vinayasiksitanamabadhyo
bhavati | [a]garhyasthaniyah | yatha camkrama evam sthanam,
nisadya, sayya veditavya |

tatra itikaraniya acarah | katham na lokotkranto bhavati | na
vinayotkranta iti karaniyamucyate | civaracchadanam |
uccaravastravam | udakadantakastham | gramapravesah |
pindapatanirharaparibhogah | patranirmarda (rja)nam sthapanam ca
| padapraksalanam ca | sayanasanaprajñaptih | tasyaiva
cabhisamksepah patrakarma civarakarma iti | yadva
punarevambhagiyam kimcittaditikaraniyamityucyate | tacca
yathayogam yatra kalpayitavyam, yatha ca kalpayitavyam tatra tatha
kalpayati | (sbh_sh: 39) yena laukikanamanabha(bhi)yojyo
bhavatyavigarhitah | vinayadharanam [vinayasiksitana] manapavadyo
bhavatyavigarhitah | samyagratanam
sahadharmikanamevमितikaraniyadhithana acaro lokanutkranto
bhavati | vinayanutkrantasca ||

tatra kusalapaksaprayogadhithana acarah [|] katham

lokanutkrantasca bhavati, vinayanutkrantasca [] kusalapaksaucyate []
tadyatha svadhyayagurunam samicikarma, upastha(pa)nam ca, tatha
glanopasthanamanyo [a]nyamanukampacittamupasthapyā
cchandadana[sa]muprayogah, pariprccha,
dharmaśravanadaksyaṇālasasya vijñānam sabrahmacarinam
kayena caiya(cerya) krtyakriya, paresam ca
kusalapaksasamudapana, dharmadesana |
pratisamlayanapravesaparyāṅkibandhanisadya iti ya evam bhagiya
apyanye dharma ayamucyate | kusalapaksaprayogah [] sa evam
kusalapaksaprayogo (gam) yathayogam yathaparikirtitam | yatra
kalpayitavyam tatra tatha kalpayati | yena nanuyojo bhavati | garhito
laukikanam vinayadharanam, vinayasikṣitanam,
samyagratanam, satpūṣanam, sahadharmikanamayamucyate
kusalapaksa (sbh_sh: 40) prayogadhithana acara(ro)
lokanutkranto, vinayanutkrantasca [] ya ebhirakaraih sampanna acara
iyamucyate acarasampat | evam cacarasampanno bhavati |

kathāṅca gocarasampanno bhavati | pañca bhikṣoragocarah (l) katame
pañca [] tadyatha ghoso, vesam (vesya-)panagarah, rajakulam,
candalakathinameva pañcamamiti | ya
etamstathagatapratiṣṭānagocaran varjayitva anyatra gocare
caratyanavadye tatra kalenaivam gocarasampanno bhavati ||

kathamānumatresvavadyesu bhayadarsi bhavati |
ānumatramavadyamucyate | ksudranu(nu)ksudrani sikṣapadani
yesvadyapattirvyūthānam ca prajñayate | tesam
yadyapattiridamavadyānumatram | punastatha hi tasya
adyapattiralpākrcchena vyūttisthate yena tādānumatramityucyate |

tatra katham bhayadarsi bhavati | sa hai vaha(so
'ha)mesamadyapattihetorabhavyo va syamaprapṭasya prapṭaye,
ānādhi[gatasyādhi]gamaya, āsatsatkrṭasya satsatkriyayai, apayago
va syamapayagami, ātma va me āpavadet, sasta va, devata va,
vijña va, sabrahmacarino [a]dharmataya vigarhayeyuh | digvidiksu ca
me papako varnakirtisābdasloko [a]bhyudgacchetsa ebhyo
drstādharmasamparāyikebhyastaddhetukebhyo vi[si]stebhyo
dharmebhyo bhayadarsi bhavati | yena tani ksudranu(nu)ksudrani
sikṣapadani jivitahetorāpi na samdhibhyo vyapadyate | kadacit
karha(rhi)cit smrtisampramōsadadyapannāh laghu laghveva
yathādharmam pratikaroti vyūttisthate [] evamānumatresvavadyesu
bhayadarsi bhavati |

katham samadaya sikṣate sikṣapadesu | (sbh_sh: 42) aha []
pūrvamanena pratimokṣasamvarasamādanājñāpticatūrthena karmana
upāsāpadyāmanena katipāyanam sikṣapadanam sariram srutam,
satirekam ca tadānyam divasam sikṣapadasatam
pratimokṣasūtrodṣṭam pratijñayevopagatam sarvatra
la(bdha)syāmiti (lāpsyāmiti) | ācāryopādhyāyanamāntikacchrutva
ālaptakāsāmlaptakāsāmsūtakāmāpriyākanam(nam)

adhbaramasamgapratimoksasutroddesatah | tatasca tena
sarvasiksasamadanat pratimoksasamvarah pratilabdhasata
uttarakalam yesu siksapadesu kusalo bhavati | tani
tavannadhyapadyate | adhyapannasca yathadharmam pratikaroti | yesu
punah siksapadesu kusalo bhavati | avyutpannabuddhih | tani
purvam pratijñāsamadanena samadattanyetarhi vyutpattikausalyataya
samadadati | tebhyah purvam yathaparikirtitebhyah sthanebhya
acaryasya vopadhyasya va purvavat | vyutpattikausalyataya ca punah
samadaya, yathanusistah anyunamadhikam siksate | te[su
guru]sthaniavyapadistesu siksapadesu aviparitagrahi ca
bhavatyarthasya vyamjanasya ca | evam samadaya siksate
siksapadesvayam tavadvibhamgah silasamvarasya vistarakrtah
||

tatra katamah samasarthah | tathayam samasarthastrilaksana eva |
silaskandhah paridipito bhagavata, tadyatha (sbh_sh: 43)
avipranasalaksanah, svabhavalaksanah,
svabhavagunalaksanasca | yatha kathamiti yattavadaha silavan
viharatityanena tavadavipranasalaksanam silasamvarasyakhyatam
|| yatpunaraha prati moksasamvarasamvrta iti | anena
svabhavalaksanamakhyatam | yatpunaraha | acaragocarasampannah |
anena paramupanidhaya, tatha samadattasya pratimoksasamvarasya
gunalaksanamakhyatam | tathapi pare
tamacaragocarasampadamupalabhyaprasannasca prasidanti, prasannam
ca bhavati bhuyobhavah | prasannasca prasannadhikaram kurvanti | na
ca manansi (manamsi) pradusayanti | navvarnam
niscarayantyanyatha silasampannasyacaragocarasampannasyayam
paradhipateyo guna anusansa (anusamsa) ca bhavedetadviparyayena
va (ca)sya dosa eva bhavet | yatpunaraha | anumatresvavadyesu
bhayadarsi samadaya siksate siksapadesu []
anenadhyatmadhipateyagunanusansa(samsa)laksanamakhyatam |
tatkasya hetoryadasyeda (ma)macaragocarasampannah paradhipateyam
gunanusansam (samsam) pratilabheta | api ca | silam vi
patayitva (vipatyā) taddhetustatpratyayamapayesupapadyate |
abhavyatamva (tamva) apraptasya praptaye purvat |
yatpunaranumatresvavadyesu bhayadarsi bhavati | pragevadhi
matresvasamadaya ca siksate siksapadesu
tasmattaddhetustatpratyayam kayasya bheda sugatavupapadyate | bhavyo
(sbh_sh: 44) va bhavatyapraptyasya praptasya praptaye purva[va]danena
karena dhyatmadhipateyo (a)yam silasamvarasya gunanusamsa
ityucyate ||

aparah punah paryayah [] samasato bhagavata samadattasilata
paridipita, nairyanikasilata ca, silabhavana ca [] tatra
yattavadaha | silavanviharatityanena samadattasilataakhyata | yat
punaraha | pratimoksasamvarasamvrta ityanena nairyanikasilata
akhyata [] tatha hi pratimoksasamvarasamgrhitam
silamadhisilam siksetyucyate | adhisilam ca siksam

niritya, adhicitam ca, adhiprajñam ca siksam bhavatyevamasau
sarvaduḥkḥaksayaya | niryato bhavati | yadutadhisilam
pratisthaya puvvamgamam kṛtva tasmāt pratimokṣasamvaro
nairyanikam silamityucyate | yatpunaraha | acaragocarasampannah
anumatresvavadyesu bhayadarsi samadaya siksate
siksapadesvanena silabhavana akhyata |
ebhirakaraistatpratimokṣasamvarasilambhavayitavyam | evam ca
bhavitam subhavitam bhavatiti sa esa ekah silasamvarah
sadakaradesanapratyupasthano veditavyah ||

sa caisa silasamvaro dasabhirakarairvipanno (sbh_sh: 45) veditavyah |
viparyayaddasabhiscaiva karanaih sampannah |

katamairdasabhih karanairvipanno bhavati | adita eva durgrhito
bhavatyatilino bhavatyanisṛto bhavati, pramadakausidyaparigrhito
bhavati | mithya pranihito bhavati | acaravipattya parigrhito
bhavatyajivavipattya parigrhito bhavatyantadvayapatito bhavati ||
anairyaniko bhavati | samadanaparibhrastasca bhavati ||

tatra kathamadito durgrhitam silam bhavati | yathapi haikatyo
rajabhinirṇito va, pravrajitascaurabhinirṇito va, rnarttova,
bhayartto va, va, a(a)jivikabhayabhito (sbh_sh: 46) va, na
sramanyaya, na brahmanyaya, natmasamaya, natmadamaya,
natmaparinirvanayaivamadita[h] duhgrhito (durgrhitam)
bhavati |

kathamatilino (nam) bhavati | yathapihaikatyah alajji bhavati
mandakaukrtyah | saithilikah sithilakari siksopadiste
[a]yamatilino (nam) bhavati ||

kathamatisṛto (tam) bhavati | yathapihaikatyo durgrhitagrahi
bhavatyasthanakaukrtyah | saukrtyakaraniyesu sthanesu
kaukrtyayamanah [] asthane paresamantike paribhvacittam va
akhyatam votpadayati | pravedayatyevamatisrtam (bhavati) |

katham pramadakausidyaparigrhitam bhavati | yathapihaikatyo
[a]titamadhvanamupadayapattimapannah [] sa canena
smrtisampramosadekatya na yathadharmam pratikṛta bhavati | yatha
atitamadhvanamupadaya evamanagatam vartamanamadhvanamupadaya
yamapattimapanno bhavati | sa canena smrtisampramosadekatya na
yathadharmapratikṛta bhavati | na ca
purvamevapatterayatyamanadhyapattaye tivramautsukyapadyate |
yannvaham tatha tatha careyam, yatha yatha caran viharamscapattim
nadhyapadyeya, tatha ca, tatha carati, viharati | yathapattimadhyapadyate
| so [a]nena (sbh_sh: 47) purvantasahagatenaparantasahagatena,
madhyantasahagatena, purvakalakaraniyena sahanucarena pramadena
samanvagato nidrasukham, sayanasukham, parsvasukham ca svikaroti |
adaksasca bhavatyalasaḥ, anutthanasampannah, na karta bhavati
vijñanam sabrahmacarinam kayena vaiyapṛtyamevam
(vyapṛtyaivam) pramadakausidyaparigrhitam bhavati ||

katham mithyapranihitam bhavati | yathapihaikatyah pranidhaya
brahmacaryam carati | anenaham silena va, bratena va, tapasa va,
brahmacaryavasena va, devo va syam, devanyatamo va, labha
satkarakamo bhavati | paratah labhasatkaram prarthayate |
labhasatkarasya sprhayati | evam mithyapranihitam bhavati |

kathamacaravipattya parigrhitam bhavati | yathapihaikatyah
iryapatham vadhithaya itikaranyamba kusalapaksaprayogam
va lokotkrantasca bhavati | vinayotkrantasca purvavadevamacaravipattya
parigrhitam bhavati |

kathamajivavipattya parigrhitam bhavati | yathapihaikatyah (sbh_sh:
48) maheccho bhavatyasamtustah, durmoso, durgharajatiyah [] sa
cadharmena civaram paryesate | na dharmena [a]dharmena
pindapatam, sayanasanam,
glanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaram paryesate | na dharmena [] sa ca
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskarahetoh
atmano gunasambhavananimittamaprakrtam tithapita miryapatham
kalpayatyanuddhatendriyatamacapalendriyatam, santendriyatañca
paresamupadarsayati | yenasya pare gunasambhavana jata datavyam
kartavyam manyante | yaduta
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaran |
dhvanksasca bhavati, mukharah | pragalbhad, kelayita,
namagotrodgrhita, bahusruto bhavati | dharmadharo, labhakaranadeva
ca paresam dharmam samlapati, sravakabhasitam va, atmano va
gunan, bhutanva ki[ñcidva] punah samaropya svayameva vakta bhavati
| lapayati va parairanuttarena va upadarsayita, civarartha va,
anyatamanyatamena va sramanakena pariskarenartha, prabhutena va,
agratarena va, avihanyamano 'pi prakrtasya civarasyopadarsayita
(sbh_sh: 49) bhavati | asyecchan sraddha brahmanagrhapatayah
civarena vighatam samlaksayitva (samlaksya) prabhutam
pranitam civaram datavyam kartavyam mamasyate(n)te | yatha
civaramevamanyatamanyatamam sramanakam jivitapariskaram
sraddhanañca brahmanagrhapatinamantikadyathakamam va
alabhamanah, asatsu va [a]samvidyamanesu bhogesvalabhamana
evamcoparodhena yacate | nispisya nispisyami (pi)cainam
parusatyapi hinamva punarlabdhva tatha samvidyamanesu bhogesu
tam labham mansa (mamsa) yatyavasadayati | sammukham ca dataram
danapatim, evam caha [] ham bhoh, kulaputra, santyeke kulaputrah
kuladuhitarasca ye tavantika nicakulinatarasca [daridratarasca] te
punarevam caivañca pranitadayino mana apadayinasca | kasmattvam
tesamantikaduccakulinatarascanyatarasca samana eva samanapa (mana
apa)dayi, napranitaparittadayi ceti | ya ebhirakaurah kuhanamba
nisritya, lapanamva, naimittikatamva, naispesikatamva, labhena
labham niscikirsatam,
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaran
paratah paryesate | so [a]dharmena [] yah punaradharmena so [a]sya
bhavati mithyajivah | evam tacchilamajivavipattya parigrhitam

bhavati |

kathamantadvayapatitam bhavati | yathapihaikatyah (sbh_sh: 50)
kamasukhallikanuyukto bhavatyadhyavasitatamparah |
pratilabdhandharmena va adharmena va
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaran
paribhunkte | adinavadarsi nihsaranamaprajanannayamucyate eko
[a]ntah | punaraparamihaikatyah atmaklamathanuyukto
bhavatyanekaparyayenatmanamatapayati, santapayati |
kastavratasamadaya ca bhavati | tadyatha kankapasrayo va
bhavati | bhasmadaya musalapasrayah | phalakapasrayo bhavati |
utkuhasthito bhavatyutkuhakarahanayogamanuyuktah [] agniparicarako
bhavati | yavat trirapyagnim parica[rati] udakamadhyaharo bhavati | yavat
trirapyudakamadhyavai(va)hati | ekapadakah sthitva yatah suryastatah
parivartate | iti yo va punarapyevambhagiya atmakaklamathanuyogah
ayamucyate dvitiyo [a]ntah | e[vamanta]dvayapatitam bhavati |

kathamairyanikam bhavati | yathapihai katyah silam va vratamva
drstya paramrsati | anenaiva silena va vratena va
suddhirbhavisyati | muktirniryanam (sbh_sh: 51) bhavisyatiti |
sarvam ca silamito bahyanam suraksa(ksi)tamapi suvisuddhamapi
tadupamaya visuddhya airyanikamityucyate | evamanairyanikam
bhavati |

katham samadanaparibhrastam bhavati | yathapihaikatyah sarvena
sarvamalajji bha bhavati nirapeksah | sramanye sa ca bhavati |
duhsilah papadharma antah putiravasrutah kasambodakajatah |
samkhasvarasamacarah | asramana[h] sramanapratijñah
abrahmacari brahmacaripratijña evam samadanaparibhrastam bhavati
|

ebhirdasabhih karanairvipanna (nnam)silam silavipattirityukta
bhagavata []

api ca silabhyasanamapyuktam bhagavata [] da(ta)cca ebhyah
karanebhyo dvabhyam karanabhyam veditavyam | ya
canairyanikata, yasca samadanabhramsah tadanyaisca karanaih
silavipattireva veditavya | esameva ca
krsnapaksavyavasthitanam karananam viparyayena
suklapaksyah karanaih silasampattirveditavya | silavisuddhisca
[] (sbh_sh: 52) kvacit punarbhagavatasilam mularthenoktam |
yathoktam-

supratisthitamula[h] syaccittasyopasame ratah |

samyukta ca visamyukta drshyadrshyaryapapayeti gatha ||

kvacidalamkara sabdenoktam | yathoktam silalamkarasampanno
bhiksurva bhiksuni va akusalam prajahati kusalam bhavayati |
kvacidanulepanasabdenoktam | yatraha | silanulepanasampanno bhiksurva
bhiksuniveti purvavat | kvacidgandhasabdenoktam | asti taddanam

yadgandhajataṃ yasyānuvatamāpi gandho vati prativama(ta)māpyānuvatamāpi
gandho vati | kvacit sucāritasabdenoktam | yātraha |
kayasucāritasyesto vipako (sbh_sh: 53) drste dharme
abhisamparaye ca evam vaksucāritasya [] kvacitsamvarasabdenoktam |
yātraha | data danapatih silavan bhavati | samvarasthayi
agamadrstih phaladarsi | apicoktam | silavan viharati |
pratimoksasamvarasamvrta iti vistarah |

kena karanena bhagavata silam mulasabdenoktam | pratisthartham
adharartha mularthah | taccaitacchilam sarvesameva
laukikalokottaranam [suddhana]manavadyanamagryanam
pravaranam sukhaharanam, pratisthasthaniyam cotpattaye,
pratilambhaya tasmanmulasabdenocyate | tadyatha prthivi
pratistha bhavatyadhara[stnagu]lmausadhivanaspatinamutpattaye
evameva silambistarena purvavadvacyam |

kena karanena silamalamkarasabdenakhyatam | aha | yani
tadanyani bhusanani tadyaya harsamva, kataha va, keyura va,
mudrika va, jataruparajatamala va tani yavadayam dahro bhavati |
sisu[h] krsnakesah (sbh_sh: 54) pratyagrayauvanasamanvagatah
tavadasya vibhusanani pravrtani sobhamatram janayanti | na
tvevam punarjirnasya, vrddhasya, mahallasyasitikasya va,
navatikasya va, sandadantasya, palitasiraso, nanyatra
tairvibhusanaih pravrtaih sa vidamvita iva khyati |
arogyavyasane va, bhogavyasane va, jñativyasane va pratyupasthite na
sobhate | silam punah sarvesam sarvakalañca sobhakaram
bhavati | tasmadalamkarasabdenocyate ||

kena karanenasilamanulepanasabdenoktam | tatra bahukusalamanavadyam
silasamadanam sarvadauhsilyasamadanahetukam kayaparidaham
cittaparidaham apanayati | gharmabhitaptasya uttamagrismaparidahe kale
pratyupasthite candananulepanam va karpuranulepanam va anena
karanena silamanulepanasabdenocyate ||

kena karanena silam gandhajatasabdenocyate | silavatah khalu
purusapudgalasya digvidiksu kalyanah (nam) kirttiyasah
sabdasloko niscarati | vividhanamva mulagandhajatanam,
saragandhajatanamva, puspagandhanamvateritanam digvidiksu mana
apo gandho niscarati | anena karanena silam gandhajatasabdenocyate
||

kena karanena silam sucāritasabdenocyate | sukhagamini esa carya
svargagamini sugatigamini / (sbh_sh: 55) esa carya | tasmāt
sucarimtamityucyate ||

kena karanena silam samvarasabdenocyate | nivrttisvabhava esa
dharmo nivrttilaksano viratisvabhavah | tasmāt samvarasabdenocyate |
asya khalu silasamvarasya trividha pratyaveksa parisuddhinimittam []
katama trividha [] yaduta kayakarmapratyaveksa, vakkarmapratyaveksa,
manahkarmapratyaveksa |

[tatra ca punaretani] karmani pratyaveksamana[h] silasamvaram
parisodhayati | yatkarma kayena pranihitam bhavati karttum tadeva
pratyaveksate | kinnu vyabadhikam me etat karya karma atmana
antarayah

paresa[maku]salam duhhodayam
duhhavipakamahosvidavyabadhikam me etat kayakarmatmanah
paresam kusalam sukhodayam sukhavipakam sa cetsa evam
pratyaveksamano janati vyabadhikam me etatkayakarmatmano va,
parasya va akusalam [ragodayam, ragavipakam, sa cetsa evam
pratyaveksamano na ca]rati | tatkarma na karoti | nanuprayacchati | sa
cetpunarjanatyavyabadhikam me etat kayakarma kusalam purvavata sa
karoti | tat kayena karma (sbh_sh: 56) na pratisamharati, anuprayacchati |
yadapyanenatitamadhvanamupadaya kayena karma krtam bhavati |
tadapyabhiksnam pratyaveksate | kintu vyabadhikam me etat
purvavat | sa vijñanam sabrahmacarinam sacet sa e[vam]
pratyaveksamano [janati vyabadhikam] me etat karma purvavat |
savijñanam sabrahmacarinamantike pratisamharati | anuprayacchati |
yadapyanenatitamadhvanamupadaya kayena karma krtam bhavati |
tadapyabhiksnam pratyaveksate [] kinnu vyabadhikam me etat
purvavat | savijñanam sabrahmacarina[mantike] sacet sa evam
pratyaveksamano janati vyabadhikam me etat karma purvavat [] sa
vijñanam sabrahmacarinamantike pratidesayati, yathadharma
pratikaroti | sa cet punarevam pratyaveksamano janatyavyabadhikam
me etat kayakarma purvavat [] sa tenaiva
priti pramodyenahoratanusiksi bahulamviharatyevamasya tatkayakarma
supratyaveksitam ca bhavati | suvisodhitam ca |
yadutatitanagatapratyutpannesvadhvasu [] yatha kayakarma evam
vakkarma veditavyam | atitan samskaran pratityotpadyate manah |
anagatan, pratyutpannan samskaran pratityotpadyate manah | tanmano
[a]bhiksnam pratyaveksate [] kinnu vyabadhikam me etanmanah
purvavat | (sbh_sh: 57) yavannotpadayati | pratisamharati,
nanuprayacchati | tanmanaskarma [] suklapaksena punarutpadayati, na
pratisamharati, anuprayacchatitanmanaskarma | evamanena tanmanah karma
pratyaveksitam bhavati | superisodhitam |
yadutatitanagatapratyuppannesvadhvasu [] tatkasya hetoratite
[a]pyadhvani anagate [a]pipratyutpanne [a]pi ye kecicchramana va,
brahmana va, kayakarma, vakkakarma, manaskarma pratyaveksya
parisodhya, parisodhya, bahulam vyaharsuh, sarve te evam
pratyaveksya, parisodhya ca [] yathoktam bhagavata ayusmantam
rahulamarabhya |

kayakarmatha vakkarma manaskarma ca rahula |
abhiksnam pratyaveksasva smaran buddhanusasanam ||

etacchramanakam karma atra siksasva rahula |
atra te siksamanasya sreya eva na papakam ||

tatra yadevam vicini tat kayakarma, vakkakarma, manaskarma kim

vyabadhikam me iti vistarena (sbh_sh: 58) purvavadiyam
pratyave[ksana] [] yatpunarekatyam pratisamharati
pratidesayatyekatyamanuprayacchati | tenaiva
priti pramodyenahoratanusiksi bahulam viharatiyamucyate
parisodhana []

tatraivam parisuddhasya silasamvarasya dasanusansa(samsa)
(sbh_sh: 59) veditavya[h] katame dasa | iha silavam (van) viharati
purusapudgalah silavisuddhimatmanah (sbh_sh: 60)
pratyaveksamanah aviprati[saram pra]tilabhate | avipratisarinah
pramodyam pramuditacittasya pritirjayate | pritamanasah
kayahprasrabhyate | prasrabdhakayah sukham vedayate | sukhtasya
cittam samadhiyate | samahitacitto yathabhutam prajanati |
yathabhutam pasyati | yathabhutam janan pasyannirvidyate []
nirvinno virajyate, virakto vimucyate, vimuktasya vimukti[h]
smrtirjñā(vimuktijñā)nadarsanam bhavati | yavannirupadhisese
nirvanadhatau parinirvati | yacchilavan purusapudgalah
silavisuddhaydhiyateyamavipratisaram pratilabhate | anupurvena
yavannirvanagamanayayam prathamah silanusansah (samsah) |
punaraparam silavam (van) purusapudgalah maranakalasangamaye
pratyupasthite, krtam etanme suktam ta [.....] (sucaritam) kayena
vaca manasa na krtam etanme duscaritam kayena purvavat | iti ya
gatih | krtapunyanam krtakusalanam
krtabhayabhiruprananam tam gatim pretya gamisyamiti
dvitiyamavipratisaram pratilabhate (!) sugatigamanaya, avipratisarino
hi purusapudgalasya bhadrakam maranam bhavati | bhadraka kalakriya
bhadra [a]bhīsamparayah | ayam dvitiyah silanusansah
(samsah) ||

punaraparam silavatah purusapudgalasya kalyano (sbh_sh: 61)
varnah kirtiryasah[h] sabdasloko niscarati | ayam tritiyah
silanusansah (samsah) ||

punaraparam silavan purusapudgalah sukham svapiti sukham
pratiyujyate | nisparidahena kayena cittena cayam caturthah
silanusansah (samsah) |

punaraparam silavam (van) purusapudgalah supto [a]pi devanam
raksyo bhavati | ayam pañcamah silanusansah (samsah) ||

punaraparam silavan purusapudgalah na samki bhavati | paratah
papasya, na bhitesca samtrastamanasah [] ayam sasthah
silanusansah (samsah) ||

punaraparam silavam(van) purusapudgalah badhakanam
pratyarthikanamapi pra--tranam chidraprpto [a]pi raksyo bhavati |
sarvadayam purusapudgala iti viditva mitratamvadyante (te)
madhyamasthatamva[[]]ayam saptamah silanusansah ||

punaraparam purvabhavasthananam yaksanam

nivasikanamamanusyanam chidraprpto [a]pi raksho bhavati | yaduta
tadeva silamadhapatim krtva [] ayamastamah silanusansah
(samsah) ||

punaraparam silavan purusapudgalah dharmenalpakrcchrena parato
labham labhante (labhate) | yaduta
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaranyaduta
(sbh_sh: 62) siladhika(ka)ranahetoh satkrtasca bhavati | gurukrto
rajñam rajamatranam naigamajanapadanam dhaninam
sresthinam sarthavahanam [] ayam navamah silanusansah
(samsah) ||

punaraparam purvavatsarvapranihanani samrdhyanti | sa
cedakamksate kamadhatau ksatriyamahasalakulanam,
brahmanamahasalakulanamva, grhapatimahasalakulanam va
caturmaharajakani kanamva (caturmaharajikanam va)
devanam, tra (tra)yastrimsanamva, yamanam, tusitanam,
nirmanaratinam, paranirmitavasavarttinam devanam
sabhatoyopapaho (sabhatayamupapanno) yathapi
tadvisuddhatvacchilanam samadanam atyarthajatam dhyani ca
samapadya drste dharme sukham vihareyam | rupopamanam ca
devanam sabhatayopapadyeya (yamupasampadyeya) vihare[ya eta]dyasa
etacca silavato vitaragasya pranidhanam samrdhyati | sa
cedakamksate | vimoksa..... syadvopasampadya
vihareyam | arupyopagatanamva deva[nam sa]bhatayo
(yamu)papadyeya purvavat || sa cedakamksate
atyantanihanirvanamadhigaccheyamityadhigacchati || (tadgati)
suddhatvacchilanam (sbh_sh: 63) sarvatra ca vitaragasya [] ayam
dasamah silanusanso veditavyah ||

nirdistah silaskandho vibhagasah, nirdista vipattisampattih
| nirdistani paryayanamani | nirdista parisuddhipratyaveksa,
nirdisto [a]nusamsah ||

sa esa sarvakarapripurnah silasamvarah sambharaparigrhita
akhyatah kathimo (to) vivrtah prakasito yatrattmakamaih
sramanyabrahmanyakamaih kulaputrah siksityam ||

|| uddanam ||

vibhamgastrividho jñeyah sampad dasavidha bhavet |
paryayasca sadakaro visuddhistriavidha mata |
anusanso (samsa) dasavidhah eso 'sau silasamvarah ||

indriyasamvarah katamah | yathapihaikatyah (sbh_sh: 64)
indriyairguptadvaro viharatyarakshitasmrtirnipakasmrtiritti vistarah |
tatra kathamindriyairguptadvaro viharatyarakshitasmrtirbhavati |
nipakasmrtiritti vistarena yavadrarakshati mana indriyam mana
indriyena [] sa evam samapadyate | evamindriyairguptadvaro viharati |
tatra kathamarakshitasmrtirbhavati |

yathapihaikatyenendriyaguptadvaratamevadhapatim krtva
srutamudgrhitam bhavati | cintitamva punarbhavitamva | tena ca
srutacintabhavanadhipateya smrtih pratilabdha bhavati | (sbh_sh: 65)
sa tasya eva smrteh pratilabdhayah
asampramosarthamadhigamarthamavinasartham kalena kalam
tasminneva srute yogam karotyabhyasam karoti, cintayambhavanayam
yogamabhyasam karoti | na bhavati sa sta prayoga yi-krta prayoga
evamanena tasya[h] srutasamudagamata(gata)
yascinta-samudagatayah smrteh kalena kalam
srutacintabhavanayogakriyaya araksa krta bhavati |
evamaraksitasmrtirbhavati |

katham nipakasmrtirbhavati | sa tasyameva smrtau nityakari ca bhavati
| [niryanakari ca bhavati] | tatra ya nityakarita iyamucyate
satatyakarita | tatra ya niryanakarita iyamucyate satkrtyakarita |
sa evam satatyakari satkrtyakari nipakasmrtirityucyate | sa
tatharaksitasmrtirbhavati | tatha tam smrtim na sampramosayati
| sa tathanipakasmrtirbhavati | tatha tasyamevapramusitayam
(sbh_sh: 66) smrtau baladhanaprapto bhavati | yena sakto bhavati
pratibalasca rupanamabhibhavaya sabdanam, gandhanam,
rasanam, sprastavyanam, dharmanamabhibhavaya |

katham smrtyaraksitamanaso bhavati | caksuh pratitya rupani
cotpadyate | caksurvi[jñanam, ca]-ksurvijñananantaramutpadyate |
vikalpakam manovijñanam yena vikalpakena manovijñanena priyarupesu
rupesu samrajyate | apriyarupesu rupesu vyapadyate [] sa bha
(ta)mevadhapatim krtva tasmadayoniso vikalpat
samklesasamutthapakattasmat samraksati | yatha samkleso
notpadyate | evam srotram ghranam jihvam kayam manah
pratitya dharmascotpadyate manovijñanam | tacca
manovijñanamasyayonisevikalpasahagatam samklesasamutthapakam | yena
priyarupesu dharmesu samrajyate | apriyarupesu dharmesu vyapadyate
| sa tasmadayonisovikalpat samklesasamutthapakattanmanasam
raksatyevamasya samkleso notpadyate | evam
smrtyaraksitamanasobhavati |

katham samavasthavacarako bhavati | samavasthocyate | upeksa kusala
va, avyakra va [] sa tasmadayoniso vikalpat
samklesasamutthapakat tanmanasam raksitva kusalayamva
upeksayamavyakrtayamva avacarayati | (sbh_sh: 67) tenocyate
samavasthavacarakah | evam samavasthavacarako bhavati |

katham punastasmadayoniso vikalpasamklesasamutthapakan manasam
raksati | na nimittagrahi bhavati | tesu rupesu, sabdesu,
gandhesu, rasesu, sprastavyesu, dharmesu nanuvyamjanagrahi
bhavati yato [a]dhikaranamasya papaka akusala
dharmascittamanusraveyuh | sa cet punah smrtisampramosat
klesapracurataya va vivarjayato [a]pi nimittagrahama(ho
)nuvyamjanagraha[h sa]mutpadyate eva | papaka akusalato

duhgrhito (papakadakusalato durgrhito) bhavati ke (ye) dharmā
anūsāntīyeva | cittaṃ teṣāṃ saṃvārāya pratīpadyate | abhyāma
dvābhyāmakārabhyāṃ tasmāt
saṃkleśasamūttāpakādayonīsoṅkalpāttaṇṇaṃsaṃ rakṣitaṃ bhavati
||

katham ca puṇastāṇṇaṃsaṃabhyāmakārabhyāṃ sāmāṅkīyā
kuśalāyāṃvā upekṣāyāṃavadhārayatyāvya kṛtāyāṃvā []
dvābhyāmevākārabhyāṃ [] kāmābhyāṃ dvābhyāṃ [] yathāhā
rakṣati cakṣurīndriyāṃ cakṣurīndriyēṇa saṃvāramāpadyate | yathā
cakṣurīndriyāṃ cakṣurīndriyēṇa saṃvāramāpadyate | me (e)vāṃ
srotāgṛhṇāṅjīhvakāyāṃ (yaṇ), rakṣati māṇā īndriyāṃ māṇā
īndriyēṇa saṃvāramāpadyate | abhyāma dvābhyōmakārabhyāṃ
kuśalāyāṃvā, avyākṛtāyāṃvā upekṣāyāṃ taṇṇaṃsaṃmēvā carāyati
||

katham cakṣurīvijñēyēsu rūpeṣu nā nimittāgṛhī bhavati |
nimittāgṛhā ucyate | yaccakṣurīvijñānāgocārō rūpe tasyā gocāryā gṛhī
bhavati | cakṣurīvijñānēṇa [] evāṃ nimittāgṛhī bhavati | yāduta
cakṣurīvijñēyēsu rūpeṣu srotāgṛhṇāṅjīh vakāyāṃanovījñēyēsu
rūpeṣu aparā jāti[r] nimittāṃ | sa cet puṇastāṃ gocāraṃ
parīvarjāyati | cakṣurīvijñānāsyāivāṃ nā (ca) nā nimittāgṛhī [bha]vati
| cakṣurīvijñēyēsu rūpeṣvevāṃ srotā
gṛhṇāṅjīhvakāyāṃanovījñēyēsu dharmēsu []

katham nānuvyāṃjānāgṛhībhavati | cakṣurīvijñēyēsu rūpeṣu []
ānuvyāṃjānāgṛhā ucyate | yastēṣvevacakṣurīvijñēyēsu rūpeṣu
cakṣurīvijñānāsyāivā sāmaṇāntarāsaṅhotpāṇṇāsyā vīkalpākāsyā mānovījñānāsyā
yō gocārāḥ saṃrāgāyā vā, sāṃdvēṣāyā, vā sāṃmōhāyā vā tāṃ
gocāraṃ parīvarjāyati | notpādayati tādalāmbāṇāṃ |
taṇṇaṃanovījñānāṃmēvāṃ nānuvyāṃjānāgṛhī bhavati | yāduta
cakṣurīvijñēyēsu rūpeṣu [] evāṃ srotāgṛhṇāṅjīh
vakāyāṃanovījñēyēsu dharmēsu aparā
jātīnimittāgṛhāsyānuvyāṃjānāgṛhāsyā ca | tātra nimittāgṛhō
yaccakṣuśā rūpānyābhasāgātāṇī tājjāṃ māṇāśkāraṃ
sāṃmūkhīkṛtyā paśyati [] tātraṇuvyāṃjānāgṛhāḥ | tānyēvā
rūpāṇī cakṣuśā abhasāgātāṇī tājjāṃ māṇāśkāraṃ
sāṃmūkhīkṛtyā paśyati | apītu paratō [a]nūsāravāpūrvākāṃ (sbh_sh: 69)
sṛṇōti | sāntīyēvāṃ rūpānyēvāṃ rūpāṇī cakṣurīvijñēyāṇī
rūpāṇīṇī yāṇī tāṇī tāḍānūgātāṇī nāṃāṇī pādāṇī vyāṃjāṇī
[yānyā]dhipatīṃ kṛtvā, yāṇī nīśrītyā pratīsthāyāṃ
pūruśapudgalāḥ yathāśrūtāṇī cakṣurīvijñēyāṇī rūpāṇī
vīkalpāyatyāyāṃucyate | ānuvyāṃjānāgṛhāḥ [] yathā cakṣurīvijñēyēsu
rūpeṣu, evāṃ srotāgṛhṇāṅjīh vakāyāṃanovījñēyēsu dharmēsu
vēdītāvyaḥ | sa pūnārāyāṃ nimittāgṛhō [a]nuvyāṃjānāgṛhāśca āstī
yāṇīdānāmāsyā yādadhīkāraṇāṃ yādadhīpātēyāṃ āsyā papākā akūśalā
dharmāścīttāṃānūsāravāṇī | āstī yaccā tāṇīdāṇāṃ ca tāḍadhīkāraṇāṃ ca
tādadhīpātēyāṃ papākā akūśalā dharmā ścīttāṃānūsāravāṇī | tātra yō

[a]yam nimittagraho [a]nuvyamjanagraho ayonisograhah yannidanam
yadadhikaranam yadadhipateyamasya papaka akusala
dharmascittamanusravanti | tadrupamasau nimittagrahamanuvyamjanagraham
ca parivarjayati |

papaka akusala dharmah katame [] ragah, ragasamutthapitam
kayaduscaritam, vagduscaritam, manoduscaritam | dveso, mohah
[], mohasamutthapitam ca kayaduscaritam, vagduscaritam,
manoduscaritamima ucyante papaka akusala dharmah |

kathamete cittamanusravanti | yadalambanam cittamanovijñanamutpadyate |
gacchati pratisarati | tadalambanastadalambanastena cittamanovijñanena
samprayuktah [h] kayavanmanoduscaritasamutthapaka[s] te
ragadvesamoha utpadyante, gacchanti pratisaranti | tenocyante (te)
cittamanupravanti ||

evam tavannimittagrahenanuvyamjanagrahena ca ya utpadyate,
samklesascaksurvijñeyesu rupesu yavanmanovijñeyesu dharmesu
so [a]sya notpadyate nimittagrahamanuvyamjanagraham ca parivarjayatah
[] sa cet punah smrtisampramosadva, klesapracurataya va, ekakino
[a]pi viharatah purvadrstani caksurvijñeyani
rupanyadhipatim krtva purvanubhutam (tan)
srotraghranajihvakayamanovijñeyan dharmanadhipatim krtvotpadyante
papaka akusala dharmah[s] tanutpannanadhivasayati, prajahati,
visodhayati, vyantikaroti | tenocyate tesam samvaraya pratipadyate |

sa yesu rupesu caksuh prerayitavyam bhavati | yesu
srotraghranajih vakayamanovijñeyesu dharmesu manah prerayitavyam
(sbh_sh: 71) bhavati | tesu tatha prerayati | yatha na samklisyate |
evamanena tasmāt samklesanmana[indriyam] raksitam bhavati |
tenocyate raksati mana indriyam | yesu punascaksurvijñeyesu
rupesu caksurindriyam na prerayitavyam bhavati | yesu
srotraghranajih vakayamanovijñeyesu dha[rmesu] mana indriyam na
prerayitavyam bhavati | tesu sarvena sarvam sarvatha na prerayati |
tenocyatecaksurindriyena samvaramapadyate | tenocyate yavanmana
indriyena samvaramapadyate | ayam tavadvibhamgo
vistarenendriyasamvarasya vijñeya[h] |

samasarthah | yena ca samvrñoti, yatasca samvrñoti, yatha ca
samvrñoti, ya casau samvrñti |
tatsarvamekatyamabhisamksipyendriyasamvara ityucyate |

tatra kena samvrñoti [] ya araksita ca smrtistaya
samvrñoti []

kim samvrñoti [] caksurindriyam samvrñoti |
srotraghranajih vakayamanaindriyam samvrñoti | idam
samvrñoti |

kutah samvrñoti | priyarupapriyarupebhyo rupebhyah sabdebhyo
yavaddharmebhyo [a]tah samvrñoti (samvrñoti) |

katham samvrñoti | na nimittagrahi bhavati nanuvyamjanagrahi
(sbh_sh: 72) yato [a]dhikaranameva papaka akusala
dharmascittamanusravanti | tesam samvaraya pratipadyate |
raksatindriyamindriyena | samvaramapadyate | ityevam samvrñoti |

ka punah samvrñih | yatah smrtyaraksitamanaso bhavati |
samavasthavacarakah | iyamucyate samvrñih |

punaraparah samasarthah [] yascasamvaropayah | yacca
samvaraniyamvastu, ya ca samvrñih |
tadekatyamabhisamksipyendriyasamvara ityucyate |

tatra katamah samvarova (samvaropayah) [] yadaha
araksitasmrtirbhavati, nipakasmrtiriti caksusa rupani
drstva na nimittagrahi bhavati, nanuvyamjanagrahi, yavanmanasa
dharman vijñaya na nimittagrahi bhavati, nanuvyamjanagrahi | yato
[a]dhikaranameva papaka akusala dharmascittamanusravanti | tesam
samvaraya pratipadyate | raksatindriyamindriyena samvaramapadyate |
ayamucyate samvaropayah |

samvaraniyam vastu katamat [] caksurupam caivam
yavanmanodharmascedamucyate samvaraniyam vastu |

tatra samvrñih katama [] yadaha | smrtyaraksitamanaso bhavati |
samavasthavacaraka itiyamucyate samvrñih |

sa khalvayamindriyasamvarah samasato dvividhah | (sbh_sh: 73)
pratisamkhyanabalasamgrhi[to bhavanabalamsamgrhi]tasca |

tatra pratisamkhyanabala samgrhito yena visyesvadinavam
pasyati | no tu tamadinavam vyapakarsati | prajahati | tatra
[bha]vanabalasamgrhito yena visyesvadinavam pasyati, tam ca
punaradinavam vyapakarsati | prajahati | tatra
pratisamkhyanabalasamgrhitenendriyasamvarena visayalambanam
klesaparyavasthanam notpadayati, na sammukhikaroti | na
caivasa(sra)yasannivistamanusayam pra[jaha]ti, samudghatayati |
tatra bhavanabalasamgrhite[ne]ndriyasamvarena visayalambanam ca
klesaparyavasthanam notpadayati, na sammukhikaroti | sarvada
sarvakalamasrayasannivistam canusayam prajahati | samudghatayati
| ayamviseṣah, ayamabhiprayah | ida[ma]nakaranam
pratisamkhyanabalasamgrhitasya bhavanabalasamgrhitasya
cendriyasamvarasya | tatra yo [a]yam pratisamkhyanabalasamgrhita
indriyasamvaro [a]yam sambharamargasamgrhitah [] yah
punarbhavanabalasamgrhita indriyasamvarah | sa vairagyabhumipatito
veditavyah ||

bhojane matrajñata katama | yathapihaikatyah
pratisamkhyayaharamaharati | (sbh_sh: 74) na dravartham, na
mandanartham, na vibhusanarthamiti vistarena purvavat |

katham pratisamkhyayaharamaharati | pratisamkhyocyate yaya

prajñaya kabadamkarasyaharasyadinavam
samanupasyatyadinavadarsanena (sbh_sh 75) vidusayitva
(vidusya)bhyavaharati ||

tatpunaradinavadarsanam katamat | yaduta yasyaiva kabadamkarasya
paribhoganvayo va, viparinamanvayo va, paryesananvayo va |

paribhoganvaya adinavah (katamah) [] yathapihaikatyo yasmin samaye
aharamaharati varnasampannamapi, gandhasampannamapi, rasasampannamapi,
supranitamapi [] tasya kabadamkara aharah samanantaraksipta eva
asye yada dantayantracurnitasca, lalavisaraviklinnasca bhavati |
lalaparivestitasca bhavati | sa tasmin samaye
kanthanalipraluthitasca bhavati | sa yasau purvika, purana
manapata (na apata) tam sarvena sarvam vijahati | param ca
vikrtimapadyate | yasyam ca vikrtau (sbh_sh 76)
vartamanaschanditakopamah khyati | tadavastham cainam sa cedayam
bhokta purusapudgalah sa cedakarato manasi kuryat samanumsmarennasya
sarvena sarvamanyatrapati tavadaviparinate, pranite bhojane
bhogakamata santistheta | kah punarvadastatra tadavastha iti ya
ebhirakauraranekevidhairanayanapurvyva bhojanaparibhogamadhipatim krtva
yasau subha varnanibha antariyate, adinavasca pradurbhavati
asu(su)cisamgrhitah [] ayamucyate paribhoganvayah | adinavah
| yaduta ahare |

tatra katamo viparinamanvaya adinava ahare | tasya
tamaharamahrtavatastu [stava] tah yada viparinamati ratrya
madhyame va yame, pascime va yame, tada sa
rudhiramansa(mamsa)snayvasthitvagadinyanekevidhani
bahunanaprakarani | asmin kaye asucindravyani vivardhayati
samjanayati |

arthatasca | atiparinatascadhobhagi (sbh_sh: 77) bhavati | yadasya
divase socayitavyam ca bhavati | tena ca yah sprsto bhavati | hasto
(tau) va pado (dau) va, anyatama nyatamajva (mamva)
amgapatyamgam, bahirdha gupyaniyam (gopaniyam) bhavatyatmanah
paresam ca (l) tannidanascasyotpadante | kaye bahavah kayika
abadhah | tadyatha gandrah, pitakah, dadru, vicarcika,
kandu[h], kusthah, kitibhah, kivaso (kilaso), jvarah
kasah sothah, sosapasmara (soso 'pasmara), atakkaram,
pandurogah, rudhiram, pittabhagandara itime canye
bhairambhagamya ([a]pyevambhagiyah) kaye kayika abadha
utpadante | bhuktamva [a]sya vipadyate | yenasya kaye visucika
santisthate | ayamucyate (sbh_sh: 78) viparinamacca ya adinavo
yaduta ahare |

tatra katamah paryesananna(nva)yaadinava ahare | paryesananvaya
adinavo [a]nekevidha[h]-samudananakrtah | araksakrtah |
snehaparibhramsakrtah | atrptikrtah | asvatantryakrtah
duscaritakrtasca |

tatra katama adinava ahare [] samudanana krtah []
yathapihaikatyah aharahetoraharanidanam site sitena
hanyamanah, usne usnena hanyamanah, utsahate, ghatate,
vyayacchate | krsina va, goraksyena va, vanijyena va,
lipigananavyasanasamkhyamudraya [a]nekavidhena
silpasthanakarmasthanenapratilabdhasya vaharasya pratilambhaya,
upacayaya va [] yatha aharasye (syai)vamaharanidanasya []
tasyaivamutsahato, ghatata(to), vyayacchata (h), sa cette karmanta
vipadyante | sa tam nidanam (tannidanam) socati klamyati, paridevate
| urastadayati | krandati- samgo va [ma] mapadyate | moho bata me
svayaso [a]tiphala iti | ayamu(yam samu)danana sahagatah adinavo
yaduta ahare []

sa cetsampadyate sa tasyaraksadhikaranahetostivramautsukyamapadyayate
| kaccinme bhoga rajña va apahriyeramscaurairva, agnina va
dahyerannudakena va uhyeyuh | kuniha(hi)ta va nidhayah pranasyeyuh
(sbh_sh: 79) kuprayukta va karmantah pralujyeran, apriyo(ya)va
dayada adhigaccheyuh | kuleva kulamgara utpadyeta |
yastanbhogananayena vyasanamapadaye [da]yamaraksasahagata adinavo
yaduta ahare |

katama adinava[h] snehparibhramsakrtah | yathapi
tadaharanidanamaharadhikaranahetormata putrasyavarnambhasate |
putro matyah (matuh), pita putrasya, putro (trah) pituh, bhrata
bhaginya, bhagini bhratuh | sahayakah | sahayakasya | prageva jano
janasya [] te (l) canyonyam vigrhita bhavanti,
vivadamapannastathaudara brahmanaksatriyagrhapatimahasala
aharadhikaranahetorevam vigrhitavivadamapannah anyonyam
panina praharanti | losthenapi, dandenapi, sastrenapi
praharantyayamucyate snehparibhamsakrta adinavah |

tatra katamah | atrptikrta adinavah | yathapi tadrajanah
krtiya (ksatriya) murddhabhisiktah, svesu
gramanigamarastrarajadhanisu asamtusta viharanta ubhayato
[a]bhyuhakani samgramanikani pratisaranti | samkhai(h)
kampa(mpya)manaih, patahairvadyamanaih, isubhiih
ksipyamanairvidhaiste tatra bhrantenasvena sardham samagacchanti
|| bhrantena hastina, sthena, pattina sardham samagacchanti |
isubhiih saktibhirva apakrttagatra (sbh_sh: 80) maranamva ni
(vi)gacchanti | maranamatram va dukhamayamucyate | atrptikrta
adinava iti yo va punarapyevambhagiyah ||

tatra katamah | asvatantryakrta adinavah | yathapi tadraññah
pauruseya avarodhikani nagaranyanupraskandatah (nte) | taptenapi ti
(tai)lenavasicyante | taptaya vasaya, taptaya gomayalo (lau)hikaya,
taptena tamrena, taptenayasa, isubhiih santibhi
(saktibhi)scapakrttagatra maranam va ni (vi)gacchanti |
maranamatrakam va dukham | ayamucyate asvatantrayakrta adinava
iti yo va punarapyevambhagiyah |

tatra [katamo] duscariakrta adinavah [] yathapi
tadekatyenaharanidanam prabhutam kayena duscariakrtam
bhavatyupacitam, yatha kayenaivamvaca, manasa [] sa ca ya(thaka)ya
abadhiko bhavati, duhkhitto, badhaglanah, tasya tatpurvakam
kayaduscariakrtam vanmanoduscarita(tam), parvatanam va
parvatakutanamva, sayahne [ya]cchaya(cchaya) avalambate |
avya(dhya)valambate | abhipralambate | [tasyai]vam bhavati | krtam bata
me papam, na krtam bata me punyam, kayena vaca, manasa,
(sbh_sh: 81) so [a]ham ya gati[h] krtapapanam [tam] gatim
pretya gamisyamiti | vipratisari kalam karoti | akalañca
krtvapayesupapadyate | yaduta narakesu, tiryakpretesu [] ayamucyate
duscariakrta adinavah |

tasyaivambhavati | ityayamahara[h] paryesa(sya)mano [a]pi
sadinavah | paribhujiyamano [a]pi sadinavah | paribhukto [a]pi
parinama adinavah | evamasti punarasyaharasya kacidanusansa
(samsa)matra sa punah katama | aharasthitiko [a]ya(yam) [kaya]
aharam nisritya tisthati | nanahara
iyamasyanusansa(samsa)matra []

evamaharasthitiko [a]yam kayam(h) suciramapi tisthan
varsasatamva tisthati | kimcidva punarbhuyah samyak
parihriyamanah | asti casyarvaguparatih | tatra yah (ye)
kayasthitimat্রে pratipannah na te supratipanna[h] kaye
kayasthitimatrakena (na) samtusta na (na) te asamtusta, na ca
punaste aharakrtam paripurnamanavadyamanusansam (samsam)
pratyanubhavanti | ye punarnakayasthitimatrakena (na) samtusta[h]
kayasthitimatrake pratipanna, na te supratipanna, api tu tameva
kayasthitim (sbh_sh: 82) niscim[tya] (nisritya) brahmacaryam
(rya)samudagamaya pratipannah, supratipannah, ta eva ca punah
paripurnamanavadyamanusansam (samsam) pratyanubhavanti | tanme
pratimam syad yada(d)va pratyavarena aharanusansa
(samsa)matrakena samtusto vihareyam | na me pratirupam
syadyadaham balasabhagatam
balasahadharmikatamadhyapadyeyamevamahare sarvakaram
paripurnamadinavam jñatva sa itah pratisamkhyayadinava
darsi, nihsarananvesi caharanihsaranarthameva
putramam(man) so dharmamaharamaharati |

tasyaivam bhavati | evamete dayakadanapatayah krcchrena bhogan
samudaniya, mahantam paryesanakrtamadinavam
pratyanubhavantah, prapidyā, prapidyā, tvanmansa
(mamsa)sonitamasmakamanuprayacchanti | ya [ete] [a]nukampamupadaya
visesaphalarthinah tasyasmakam tatha pratilabdhasya
pindapatasyayamevam rupo [a]nurupah paribhogah syadyadaham
tatha paribhutamatmanam (l) sthapayitva paribhumjiya, yatha
tesam karah krta atyartham mahaphala[h] syurmahanusansa,
mahadyubha(ta)yo, mahavistarah, candropamasca kulanyupasamkrameyam

vyavakrsya kayam, vyavakrsya cittam, hrimanapragalbhadh,
anatmotkarsi aparapansi, (sbh_sh: 83) yathasvena labhena citta
(sucittah) syam, sumanah, evam parasyapi labhena citta (sucittah)
syam sumana, evam cittasca punah kulanyusamkrameyam | tatkuta
etallabhyam pravrajitena parakulesu yadvadatra pare me mana (nam) dadatu
| satkrtya, ma asatkrtya, prabhutam ma stokam, pranitam ma
luham, tvarita[m] ma gatvam (baddham) | evam caritasya me
kulanyusamkramatah sa cet pare na dadyustenaham na tesamantike
aghatacittataya pratighacittataya vyavadiyeyam | na ca
punastannidanam kayasya bhedadapayopapattya vighatamapadyeya (yam) |
yaduta tamevaghatacittata (tam) [pratighacitta]madhipatim krtva sa
cedasatkrtya na satkrtya, sa cetstokam na prabhutam | sa celluham
na pranitam, sa cedvaddham na tvaritam dadyuh | da
(ta)yahamaghatacittataya, pratighacittataya ca vyavadiyeyamiti
vistarena purvavat | imam caham kabadikaramaharam nisritya
tatha tatha pratipadyeya(yam), tañca matram prativedhyeyam | yena
me jivitendriyanirodhasca na syannaca pindakena klamyeyam |
brahmacyanugrahasca me syadevam ca me srava(ma)nabhava,
pravrajitabhava sthitasayayam pindapataparibhogarupasca | (sbh_sh:
84) parisuddhascanavadyasca syadebhi[raka]raih sa
pratisamkhyayaharamaharati |

aharah punah katamah [] catvara aharah [] kabadamkarah,
sparso, manahsamcetana, vijñanam casmimstvarthe kabadamkara
aharo 'bhipretah | sa punah katamastadyatha mantha vapupa va
odanakulmasamva, sarpistailam, phanitam, mamsam, matsya,
vallura, lavanam, ksiram, dadhi, navanitamitimani canyani
caivam rupanyupakaranani yani kabadani (sbh_sh: 85) krtva
[a]bhyavahriyante | tasmad kabadamkara ityucyate |

aharatiti bhumkte | pratinisevatyabhyavaharati, khadati, bhaksayati |
svadayati, pibati, cusatiti paryayah []

na dravarthamiti | yascaite (ye caite) kamopabhogina ityarthah |
yaharanti (ya aharanti) yadvayamaharena prinitagatrah
samtarpitagatrah pratyupasthite sayahnakale samaye, atikrantayam
rajanyam, maulibaddhikabhih sarddhammalabu-romasabahubhih
kandukastanibhinaribhih (kandukastanibhinaribhih) (sbh_sh: 86)
kridato (nto), ramamanah, paricarayan (nta), auddhatyam dravam
praviskarisayama iti [] drava esa arye dharmavinaye
yadutakamaragopasamhita, maithunopasamhita[h] papaka akusala
dharma, vitarka, yairayam khadyamano, badhyamana, uddhatendriyo
bhavatyauddhatendriyasca, drutamanasah, plutamanasah, asthitamanaso
[a]vyupasantamanasah, te punaratyantamaharamaharanto
dravarthamaharantityucyate |

srutavamstvaryasravaka[h] pratisamkhyanabalika adinavadarsi
nihsaranam prajanam (nan) paribhumkte | na tatha yatha te
kamopabhogino bhujante | tenaha- na dravartham na madartham, na

mandanartham na vibhusanarthamiti | yathapi ta eva kamopabhogina
ityartha maharamaharanti | adya vayamaharamahrtavanto yaduta
prabhutañca trptito yathasaktyabalam | snigdham ca, vrsyañca,
brmhaniyañca, varnasampannam, gandhasampannam, rasasampannam
| endhabhute (aindhbhute), nirgatayam rajanyam sakta
bhavisyamah | pratibala, vyayamakarano (na), yaduta atarkaya
(atantikriyaya) va, nirghatena, vyayamasilaya (sbh_sh: 87) va,
ullothanene (na) va, prthivikhatena va, bahuvyayamena va,
padavastambhanena va, plavanena va, (a)lamghanena va [] tatra
vyayamena baha(hu)ñca punarvyayamam nisritya balavantobhavisyamah
| (a)vyayatagatra, dirgham carogah, cirakalam casmakam
yauvanamanuvartakam bhavisyati, no tu tvaritam (!) virupakarani jara
dehamabhibhavisyanti (ti)ti | cirataram ca jivisyama iti |
prabhutabhaksane ca pratibala bhavisyamah | bhuktam ca (bhuktam)
samyakparinamisyati | dosanam capaca (ksa)yah krto
bhavisyati | ityarogyamadartham, [yauvana]madartham,
jivitamadartham paribhumjate |

tesam punarevam bhavati | krtavyayama vayam
snatrasamvidhanam karisyamo, yaduta-sucina toyena gatrani
praksalisyamah | praksalitagatrasca kesani ca (kesamsca)
prasadhayisyamah | vividhena canulepanena kayamanupalipya (-manulipya)
vividhairvastrairvividhairmalyairvividhairalam[karaih] kayam
bhusayisyamah | (sbh_sh: 88) tatra yat
snanaprasadhananulepanamidamucyate | tesam mandanam |

tatha mandanajatanam yadvastramalyabharanadharanamidamucyate |
vibhusanamiti | mandanartham vibhusanartham paribhumja[to
'ta] evam (paribhumjanto 'ta evam) madamatta
mandanajativibhusitagatrah | madhyahnasamaye, sayahna samaye
va, bhaktasamaye trsita bubhuksitasca, parena harsena, paraya
nandya, parenamodena | adinavadarsino nihsaranamaprajananta (nto)
yathopapannamaharamaharanti | yavadeva punah punardravartham,
mandanartham, vibhusanartha ca []

srutavamstvaryasravakah | pratisamkhyanabalika adinavadarsi
nihsaranamprajanan paribhumkte | na tu tatha yatha te
kamopabhoginah paribhumjate |
nanyatremamasamnivesanaprahatavyamaharam pratinisevamana eva
prahasyamiti | yavadevasya kayasya sthitaye iti bhuktva nabhuktva
yasca jivitasya kayasthityucyate | so [a]hamimamaharamahrtya
jivisyami, na marisyamiti aharati | tenaham (ha) yavadevasya
kayasya sthitaye |

katham yapanayai aharati | dvividha yatra-asti krcchrena
astyakrcchrena [] krcchrena yatra katama [] yadrupamaharato
jighatsa daurbalyam va bhavati | duhkhito va badhaglanah |
adharmena va pindapatam paryesate, na dharmena | raktah
paribhumkte, saktah, grddho, grathito, murchito 'dhyavasito

[a]dhyavasayamapannah | guruko vasya kayo bhavatyakarmanyah,
aprahanaksamah, yenasya dhandham cittam samadhiyate (dhiyeta) |
krcchrena va asvasa-prasvasah pravartante | styanamiddham va
cittam paryavahiya (paryavanahyatiya)mucyate krcchrena yatra |

akrcchrena yatra katama [] yathapi tadrupamaharamaharato yatha
jighatsa daurbalyam va na bhavati | nabhyadhiko bhavati | dukkhito va
badhaglanah | dharmena va pindapatam paryesate, na va
[a]dharmena | surakto va paribhumktesaktah (paribhunkate 'saktah),
agrdhrah, agrathitah, anadhyavasito [a]nadhyavasayamapannah, na
casya kayo guruko bhavati | karmanyo bhavati | prahanaksamah |
yenasya tvaritam cittam samadhiyate |
alpakrcchrenasvasaprasvasah pravarttante | styanamiddham
(sbh_sh: 90) cittam na paryavana(hya)tiyamucyate alpakrcchrena yatra
|

tatra ya krcchrena yatra taya jivitasthitirbhavati | kayasya
savadya sasamklista [] tatra yeyamalpakrcchrena yatra taya
jivitasthitirbhavati (!) kayasya [] sa ca punaranavadya |
asamklista [] tatra srutavanaryasravakah | savadyam
samklistam yatramparivarjayati | anavadyamasamklistam
yatram gacchati | pratisevate | tenaha yapanayai |

sa punaranavadya asamklista yatra ya purvamukta | tam katham
yapayati | aha | yadyayam jighatsoparataye, brahmacaryanugrahaya iti,
pauranam ca vedanam prahasyami navañca notpadayisyami |
yatra ca me bhavisyati | balam ca, sukham canavadyata ca, (sbh_sh:
91) sparsavi[hara]ta ceti | evam pratisevamanah
anavadyamasamklistam yatram kalpayati |

katham ca punarjighatsoparataye aharati [] pratyupasthite bhaktasamaye,
utpannam ksudhayam, yada paribhumkte tasyaiva
ksutparyavasthanasya jighatsadaurbalyasya ca prativigamaya tañca
matram paribhumkte | yathasya bhuktavatah akale
punarjighatsadaurbalyanna badhate | sayahnasamaye va,
abhi(ti?)krantayamva rajanyam, svobhute, pratyupasthite bhaktasamaye
[] evam jighatsoparataye aharati |

katham brahmacaryanugrahayati | tam matram paribhumkte
tadrupamaharamaharati | yenasya kusalapakse prayuktasya drsta eva
dharma bhuktasamanantaram tasminneva va divase agurukah kayo bhavati |
karmanyasca bhavati, prahanaksamasca, yenasya tvaritatvaritam
cittam samadhiyate | alpakrcchrenasvasaprasvasah pravartante |
styanamiddham cittam na paryavanaha(hya)ti | yenayam bhavyo bhavati |
pratibalasca | ksipramevapraptyasya praptaye, anadhigatasyadhigamaya,
asaksatkrtasya saksatkriyayai | evam brahmacaryanugrahayaharati
||

katham pauranam vedanam prahasyamityaharati | (sbh_sh: 92)
tathapi tadatitamadhvanamupadaya | amatraya va

paribhuktambhavatyapasyamva (pathyam va), aparinate (tam) va,
yenasya vividhah kayika abadhah samutpanno bhavati | tadyatha
kandu[h], kusta[h], kitibha[h] kilasa iti vistarena
purvavat | tasya cabadhanidana utpadyante saririka vedana
duhkhastivrah, kharah, katuka, amanapa (amana apa)[h]
tasyabadhasyopasamaya tasam ca tannidananam duhkhanam
vedananamupasamaya hitam pasyamanu(pathyamanu)kulamanulomikam
vaidyopadistena vidhina bhaisajyam pratisevate [] sampreyam
caharamaharati | yenasyotpannasyabadhasya tannidananam ca
duhkhanam vedananam prahanam bhavatyevam
pauranamvedanam prahasyamityaharamaharati | sa
varttamanamadhvanamupadaya sukhi, arogo, balavannamatraya va
paribhumkte | apathya ta aparinate, kaye nasyagatamadhvanamupadaya
(casyanagatamadhvanamupadaya) svo va, uttarasvo va, visucika va
kaye samtistheta | anyatamanyatamo va kaye kayika
abadhassamutpadyeta | tadyatha kandu[h], kusta[h],
kitibha[h], kilasa iti vistarena purvavat | yannidana utpadyerancha
(ñcha)ririka vedana[h] purvavat | evam ca navam vedanam
notpadayisyamityaharati |

katham yatra me bhavisyati | varnam ca sukham canavadyatam(ta)
ca | sparsaviharata cetyaharati | yattavad bhukto jivatityevam yatra
bhavati | yatpunarjighatsadaurbalyamu(ma)panayati | evamasya varnam
bhavati | yatpunah pauranam vedanam prajahati | navam co (ca
no)tpadayatyevamasya sukham bhavati | yat punardharmena pindapatam
paryestyaraktaḥ (paryesyaraktaḥ), asaktaḥ iti vistarena
purvavadevamanavadyata bhavati | yatpunarbhuktavato na gurukah kayo
bhavati, karmanyasca bhavati, prahanaksamo vistarena
purvavadevamasya sparsaviharata bhavati | tenaha
pratisamkhyayaharamaharati | na dravartham, na madartham, na
mandanarthamiti | vistarena purvavadayam tavad bhojane
matrajñataya vistaravibhagah |

samasarthah punah katama[h] aha [] yasca (yañca) paribhunkte |
yatha ca paribhumkte | yaduta kabadamkaramaharam, mantha va,
[a]pupa va, odanakulmasam va vistarena purvavat |

katham paribhumkte | pratisamkhyaya paribhumkte | na dravartham, na
madarantham na mandanarthamiti vistarena purvavat |

punaraparam (h) samasarthah [] pratipaksaparigrhitam ca
paribhumkte | kamasukhallikanta (vi) varjitañca |
atmaklamathantavivarjitañca bahmacaryanugrahaya | (sbh_sh: 94) yadaha |
pratisamkhyayaharamaharati |

katham kamasukhallikantavivarjitam | yadaha | na dravartham, na
madarantham, na mandanartha, na vibhusanarthamiti |

katham atmaklamathantavivarjitam | yadaha [] jighatsoparataye,
pauranam ca vedanam prahasyami | navañca notpadayisyami |

yatra ca me bhavisyati | balam ca sukham ceti |

katham brahmacaryanugrahaya paribhumkte | yadaha | brahmacaryanugrahaya
| anavadyata ca | sparsaviharata ca me bhavisyatiti |

punaraparah samasarthah [] dvayamidam bhojanam, cabhojanam ca |
tatrabhojanam yat sarvena sarvam sarvatha kimcinna paribhumkte |
abhumjanasca mriyate | tatra bhojanam dvividham | samabhojanam,
visamabhojanam ca | tatra samabhojanam | yannatyalpam
natiprabhutam, napatyham, napatinatena samklistam | tatra
visamabhojanam | yadya(da) tyalpatiprabhutam ca | aparinate (tam)
va, apathyam va, samklistam va paribhumkte | tatra samabhojane
natyalpabhojane jighatsadaurbalyamanutpannam (l) notpadayati | utpannam
prajahati | tatra natiprabhutabhojane (na) [sama]visamabhojanena (sbh_sh:
95) gurukah kayo bhavatyakarmanyah aprahanaksamo vistarena
purvavat | tatra parinatabhojanena, samabhojanena pauranam ca
vedanam prajahati | navañca notpadayisyatyevamasya yatra bhavati |
balam ca, sukham ca, asamklistabhojanena | samabhojanena anavadyata
ca bhavati | sparsaviharata ca |

tatratyalpabhojanam yena jivati | atiprabhutabhojanam | yenasya
gurubharadhyakrantasca kayo bhavati | na ca kalena
bha(bhu)ktamparinamati | tatraparinatabhojanena visucika kaye
samtisthate | anyatamanyatamo va kaye kayika abadha (l)
samutpadyate | yatha aparinatabhojanenaivamapathyabhojanena []
tatraymentapathyabhojane visesah [] dosah pracayam gacchati |
kharam vabadham sprasati | tatra samklistabhojanena adharmena
pindapatam paryesya raktah paribhumkte | sakto, grddho, grathita
iti vistarena purvavat | iti yah samabhojanam ca paribhumkte |
visamabhojanam ca parivarjayati | tasmad bhojane samakarityucyate |
bhojane samakaritaisa ebhirakaurarakhyata, uttana, vivrta,
samprakasita | yaduta pratisamkhyayaharamaharati | na dravartham,
na madartham, na mandanartham, na vibhusanarthamiti vistarena
purvavat |

tatra yasta(yatta)vadaha | pratisamkhyayaharamaharati | na
dravartham, na madartham, na mandanartham, na
vidu(bhu)sanartham (l), yavadevasya kayasya sthitaye, yapanayai,
anena tavadabhojanam na (ca) pratiksipati | yatpunaraha |
jighatsoparataye, brahmacaryanugrahaya vistarena yavat
sparsaviharatayai, anena visamabhojanam pratiksipati |

katham ca punarvisamabhojanam (punaratiprabhutabhojanam)
pratiksipati | yattavadaha
brahmacaryanugrahayanenatiprabhutabhojanam pratiksipati | yadaha []
pauranam ca vedanam prahasyami (l), navam ca
notpadayisyamityanenaparinatabhojanata me (tama)pathyabhojanatam ca
pratiksipati | yadaha | yatra ca me bhavisyati, balam
canenatyalpabhojanatam pra(tamapra)bhutabhojanatam ca darsayati

(pratiksipati) | yadaha | sukham ca me bhavisyatityanena
parinatabhojanatam ca darsayati [] yadaha (l) sukham ca me
bhavisyatiti pathyabhojanatam ca darsayati | yadaha | anavadyata ca me
bhavisyati, sparsaviharata cetyanenasamklistabhojanatam
darsayati | yosavadharmena pindapatam paryesya raktah (sbh_sh:
97) paribhumkte | sakto vistarena purvavat | sa samklistasca
paribhumkte, savadyata casya bhavati | tasyaiva ca
kusalapaksaprayuktasya pratisamlayane, yoge, manasikare, svadhyaye,
arthacintayam ta eva papaka akusala vitarkascittamanuvasravanti ye
[a]sya tam nityam (tannityam), tatpravanam, tatprabhoram
(tatprabharam) cittasantatim pravarttayanti | yenasya
sparsaviharena (sparsaviharo na) bhavati | sa ceyam dvididha
sparsaviharata atiprabhutabhojanaparivarjanacca yenasya na gurukah
kayo bhavatyakarmanyah, aprahanaksama iti vistarena purvavat |
aparena (na) svadakaranad yenasya vitarkasamksobhakrtam
(ta) asparsaviharata na bhavati | tadevam sati sarvairebhih
padairbhøjane samakarita vyakhyata bhavati | iyamucyate bhojane
matrajñata || vistaratah samksepatasca ||

purvaratrapararatram jagarikanuyuktata katama | (sbh_sh: 98) tatra
katamah purvaratrah (-mat purvaratram) | katamo (mada)pararatrah
(tram) | katamojagarikayogah | katama jagarikayogasyanuyuktata |
tatraya(yam)-(tredam) sayahnam ardharatrah (tram), sayahnam
suryastamgamanamupadaya yo ratryah purvabhagah, so 'tirmekam
praharam (satirekah praharah) | tatrayam jaga(ga)rikayogah |
yadaha | diva camkramanisadyabhyamavaraniyebhyo
dharmebyascittam parisodhayati | parisodhya, bahi[r]viharasya padau
praksalya viharam pravisyā daksinena parsvena sayyam kalpayati
| pade padamadhaya alokasamjñi smrtah | samprajana(n)
utthanasamjñameva manasi kurvan, sa ratryah pascime yamelaghu
laghveva prativibudhya camkramanisadyabhyamavaraniyebhyo
dharmebyascittam (sbh_sh: 99) parisodhayati | tatreyam
jagarikanuyogasyanuyuktata | yathapi tadbuddhasya bhagavatah
sravakajagarikayogasya srota | tatra siksitukamo bhavati |
yathabhutasyasya yajjagarikayogamarabhya buddhanujñatam
jagarikanuyogam sampadayisyamiti yaschando, viyam (viryam),
vyayamo, niskramah | parakramasthanaparambhah | utsaha
utsudhiraprativaniscetasah | samgrahah savadyam (dyah) |

tatra katham camkramanisadyabhyamavaraniyebhyo dharmebyascittam
parisodhayati | diva ucyate | suya(rya)syabhyudgamanasamayamupadaya
yavadastagamanasamaya[c], camkrama ucyate | ayatani (ayatanani) (l)
vipulamapite prthivipradese gamanapratyagamanapra[yoga]yuktam |
satkayakarmanisadya ucyate | yathapihaikatyo mamceva, pithe va,
trnasamstare va nisidati | paryankamabhujya | rjum kayam
pranidhayabhimukhim smrtimupasthapyā [] avarananyucyante pañca
nivaranani | avaraniya dharma ye nivaranasthaniya dharma
nivaranaparakaste (sbh_sh: 100) punah katame | kamachando

(kamacchando), vyapada[h], styana(nam), middhauddhatyam,
kaukrtyam, vicikitsa, [a]subhata, pratighanimittamandhakaraha,
jñatijanapadamaravitarkapauranasya ca
hasitakriditarasitaparivaritasyanusmr̥tih, trayascadhvanah |
tryadhvagata cayoniso dharmacinta []

ebhyah katham camkramanacittam parisodhayati | katibhyasca
parisodhayati [] styanamidhatsyanamidhaharakaccavaranat
parisodhayati | alokanimittamanena sadhu ca, susthu ca, sugrhitam
bhavati | sumanasikrtam, suja(ju)stam | supratividdham | sa
alokasahagatena, suprabhasasahagatena cittena channe va, abhyavakase va,
camkrame camkramyamanah (camkramamanah), anyatamanyatamena
prasadanienalambanena cittam samdarsayati | samuttejayati |
sampraharsayati | yaduta buddhanusmr̥tya va,
dharmasamghasilatyagadevatanusmr̥tya va, (l) kaye va punaranena
styanamidhdhadinavapratisamyukta dharmah sruta bhavantyadgrhita,
dhr̥tah | tadyatha sutram, gu(ge)yam, vyakaranam,
gathodananidanavadaneti vrttakajatakavaipulyadbhutadharmopadesa,
yesu styanamidhhamamanekaparyayena vigarhitam, vijugupsitam []
styanamidhprahanam punah (l)stutam, varnitam, prasastam []
tan tesam vistarena svarena svadhyayam karoti | paresamva
(sbh_sh: 101) prakasayatyarthamva cintayati | tulayatyupapariksate,
diso va vyavalokayati | caturmaksatragraharasus va dr̥stim
dharayatyudakena mukhamakledayati | evamasya
tatstyanamidhpraparyavasthanam anutpannam ca notpadyate, utpannam ca
prativigacchatyevamanena tasmadavaraniya[d] dharmacittam
parisodhitam bhavati |

tatra nisadyaya katamebhyah avaraniyebhyo dharmebyah [cittam]
parisodhayati | kamacchandad,
vyapadadauddhatyakaukrtyadvicikitsayastadaharakebhyasca
dharmebyah [] sa utpanne va kamacchandaparyavasthane
prativinodanayanutpanne va durikaranaya, nisadya,
paryankamabhujya, rjum kayam pranidhaya, pratimukham (khim)
smrtimupasthapyā, vinilakam va, vipuyakamva,
vima(bha)drama(tma)kamva, vyadhmatamakamva, vi[khadi]takamva,
vilohitakamva, asthim (asthi) va, samkalikam va, anyatamanyatamam
va bhadrakam samadhinimittam manasi karoti | ye va dharmah
kamaragaprahanamevarabhyah kamaragaprahanayodgrhita bhavanti |
dhr̥ta, vacasa parijita, manasa anviksita[h], dr̥stya
supratividdha[h], tadyatha sutram, geyam, vyakaranamiti vistarena
purvat | ye anekaparyayena kamaragam, kamacchandam, (sbh_sh: 102)
kamalayam, kamaniyantim, kamadhyavasana vigarhanti, vivarnayanti
| vijugupsayanti | kamaragaprahanamanekaparyayena stuvanti |
varnayanti, prasansa(samsa)yanti | tam (tan) dharmamstatha
nisanno [a]yoniso manasi karotyevamasyanutpannam ca
kamacchandaparyavasthanam notpadyate | utpannam ca
kamacchandaparyavasthanam prativigacchati |

tatra vyapade ayamvivesah | tatha nisanno maitrisahagatena
cittenavairenasampathenavyabadhena, vipulena, mahadgatenapramanena
subhavitenaikam disamadhimucya smaritvopa (smrtvopa-)sampadya viharati
| tatha dvitiam, tatha tritiam, tatha
caturthimiyurdhvamadhashtiryaksarvamanantam lokam smaritva (smrtva)
upasampadya viharati | sesam purvavat |

tatrauddhatyakaukrtye vivesah | tadyatha nisanne adhyatmameva
cittam sthapayati | samsthapayati | samvisodayati (samvisodhayati) |
ekotikaroti | samadhatte | sesam purvavat |

tatra vicikitsanivarane vivesah | tatha sannisannah |
atitamadhvanam nayoniso manasikaroti | anagatam
pratyutpannamadhvanam nayoniso manasikaroti | kim nvahamabhuvamatite
[a]dhvani konvahamabhuvam | ahosvinnahamatite [a]dhvani ko
nvahamabhuvam | katham (sbh_sh: 103) nvahamabhuvamadi(ti)te 'dhvani
[] ko nvaham bhavisyami | anagate [a]dhvani, katham
bhavisyamyaganate [a]dhvani, ke santah ke bhavisyamah | ayam satva
(sattvah) kuta agatah | itascyutah kutragami bhavisyati | sa
ityevam rupamayonisomanasikaram varjayitva yoniso manasi karoti |
atitamadhvanamanati(ga)tam pra[tyutpanna]mapyadhvanam [] sa
dharmamatram pasyati | vastumatram | sacca satah, asaccasatah |
hetumatram, phalamatram, nasadbhutam samaropam karoti | na
sadvastu nasayatypaca(va)dati | bhutam bhutato janati | yadutanityato
va, [dukhkato] va, sunyato va, [anatmato va], anityesu,
dukhkesu, sunyesu, anatmasu dharmesu sa evam yoniso manasi
kurvan, buddhe [a]pi niskankso bhavati, nirvicikitsah | dharme,
samghe, dukkhe, samudaye, nirodhe, marge, hetau, hetusamutpannesu
dharmesu niskankso bhavati | nirvicikitsah | sesam purvavat |

tatra vyapade vaktavyam | yo [a]nena pratigham pratighanimittam
carabhya, tasya ca prahanaya, dharma udgrhita iti vistarah []

auddhatyakaukrtye vaktavyam | anenauddhatyakaukrtyamarabhya (sbh_sh:
104) tasya ca prahanaya dharma udgrhita iti vistarena purvavat |

vicikitsayamvaktavyam | ye anena vicikitsamarabhya tasyasca
prahanaya dharma udgrhita iti vistarena purvavadityanena
kamacha(ccha)ndanivaranad
vyapadastyanamidhdhauddhatyakaukrtyavicikitsanivarana[c] cittam
visodhitam bhavati | tadaharakebhyasca dharmebhya
avaraniyebhyastenaha camkramanisadyabhyamavaraniyebhyo
dharmebhyascittam parisodhayati |

ya caisa dharmadhipateya avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyascittasya
parisodhana [] asti punaratmadhipateya, lokadhipateya
cavaraniyebhyo dharmebhyascitta parisodhana []

atmadhipateya katama | yathapi tadutpanne anyatamanyatamasminnivarane
atmata eva praturapatamviditva, utpannam nivaranam nadhivasayate

(ti) | prajahati, vinodayati, vyantikaroti | tena nivaranenatmanam na
jñayamanah, cetasa upaklesakarena, prajñadaurbalyakarena,
vighatapaksyenaivamasavatmanamevadhipatim krtva avaraniyebhyo
dharmebhyascittam parisodhayati |

katham lokamadhipatim krtva avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyascittam
parisodhayati | ihasya (sya) nivarane (sbh_sh: 105) samutpanne,
utpattikale va pratyupasthite | evam bhavatyaham cedanutpannam
nivaranamutpadayeyam, sasta me apavaded, devata api, vijña api,
sabrahmacarino [a]dharmaataya vigarhayeyuriti | sa lokamevadhipatim
krtva avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyascittam parisodhayati | ihasya
nivarane samutpanne, utpattikale va pratyupasthite, evam bhavatyaham
cedanutpannam nivaranamutpadayeyam | sasta me apavaded, devata api |
vijña api, sabrahmacarino [a]dharmaataya vigarhayeyuriti | sa
lokamevadhipatim krtva, anutpannam ca nivaranam notpadayati,
utpannam ca prajahati | evam lokamadhipatim krtva avaraniyebhyo
dharmebhyascittam parisodhayati | sayanasanapratiguptyartham
punarlokacarañcanuvrtto bhavisyatiti yavadratryah prathame yame
camkramanisadyabhyamavaraniyebhyo dharmebhyascittam parisodhayati
| avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyascittam parisodhya bahirviharasya padau
praksalayati | praksalya, viharam pravisya, sayyam kalpayati |
yavadeva svasyo (yau)pacayikanammahabhutanam upacayaya [] upacito
[a]yam kayah karmanyatarasca bhavisyati | anukulatarasca
satatyenai[ka]paksye kusalapaksaprayoge |

kenakaranena parsvena sayyam kalpayati | (sbh_sh: 106) simhasya
praninah sadharmyena [] kim punaratra sadharmyam [] simhah
pranam (prani) sarvesam tiryagyonigatanam praninam
vikranta, utsahi, drdhaparakramah | bhiksuraapi jagarikanuyukta
arabdhaviryō viharati | vikranta, utsahi, drdhaparakramah |
atastasya simhopamaiva sayya pratirupa bhavadi(ti), no tu pretasayya,
devasayya, na ka[ma]bhogasayya | tatha hi te sarva eva kusida,
hinaviryā, ca(ma)ndabalaparakramah | api tu dharmataisa
yaddaksinena parsvena simhopamam sayyam kalpayato na tatha
gatranam viksepo bhavati | na ca sayanasya smrtisampramoso
bhavati | na ca gadham svapiti | papakamsca svapnam (pnan) na
pasyati | anyatha tu sayyam kalpayato viparyayena sarve dosa
veditavyah | tenaha daksinena parsvena sayyam kalpayati |

alokanimitamanena sudgrhitam bhavati | sumanasikrtam |
sujustam, supratividdham | yadeva manasi kurvan sa prabha sahagatena
cittena sayyam kalpayati | suptasyapi casya yena na bhavati cetasa []
andhakarayitatvamevamalokasamjñisayyam kalpayati |

katham smrta[h] sayyam kalpayati | ya (ye) anenadharma[h] sruta
bhavanti | cintita, bhavita va, (sbh_sh: 107) kusala
arthopasamhitastadanvaya [a]sya smrtiryavatsvapanakalanuvarttini
bhavati | yathasya suptasyapi ta eva dharma jagrato va abhilapanti,
tesveva ca dharmesu taccittam bahulamanuvicarati | iti yathasmrtya

yathasmrtah | kusalacittasayyam kalpayati | avyakrtacitto va []
evam smrtah sayyam kalpayati |

katham samprajananto (janan) sayyam kalpayati | suptasyasya tatha
smrtasya yasminsamaye [a]nyatamanyatamenopaklesena cetasah samkleso
bhavati | sa utpadyamanameva tam samklesam samyageva prajanati,
nadhivasayati, prajahati, pratividhyati | pratyudavarttayati manasam |
tenocyate samprajanam(nan) sayyam kalpayati |

kathamutthanasamjñameva manasikurvan sayyam kalpayati | sa
viryasampragrhitam cittam krtva sayyam kalpayati |
supratibuddhikaya suharsakta (suhstacitta)stadyatha aranyako
mrgah | no tu sarvena sarvam viddhamavakramananimnam cittam
karoti | tatpravanam | na tatprabho (bha)ramapi (l) casyaivam bhavati
| aho bataham buddhanujñatam jagaritam (kam)sarvena sarvam
sarvatha sampadayeyamiti | tasyasca sampadanartham tvasamsena,
rasena, prayogena, chandagato viharatyabhiyuktasca [] api casyaivam
bhavati | yathahamadya (sbh_sh: 108) jagarikarthamarabdhaviryo
vyaharsam, kusalanañca dharmanam bhavanayai, dakso
[a]nalasa, utthanasampannah, svah prabhate, nirgatayam ca
rajanyam, bhuyasya matraya arabdhaviryo viharisyami
utthanasampanna iti | tatraikaya utthanasamjñaya gadham svapiti |
yenaham (yam) saknoti laghu laghveva utthanakale utthatum, na
kalatikrantam pratibudhyati | dvtiyayotthanasamjñaya
buddhanujñatam sim[hasa]yyam kalpayatyanyunamanadhikam |
trtiyayotthanasamjñaya chandamna sransa(sramsaya)ti | sati
smrtisampramose, satyuttaratrottaratra samadanaya prayukto bhavati |
evamutthanasamjñameva manasi kurvan sayyam kalpayati |

sa ratryah pascime yame laghu laghveva pratibudhyavaraniyebhyo
dharmebhyascittam parisodhayati | pascimo yama uccate | yo
[a]pararatrah satirekapraharam (rah) | sa cayamalokasamjñi
smrtah | samprajana[n], utthanasamjñameva manasi kurvan,
madhyamam yamam satirekam praharam middhamavakramayitva (kramya),
yasmim (smin) samaye vyuttisthate | tatra tasmim (smin) samaye
vyuttisthate | karmanyakayo bhavati | utthaya, nadhimatrena
styanamiddhaparyavasthanenabhibhutah | yenasyottisthato
dhandhayitatvam va syanamdayitacca(tva)mva, alasyakausidyamva []
asati va (sbh_sh: 109) punastasmindhandhayitatve, mandayitatve,
alasyakausidye, laghu laghvevotthanam bhavatyabhogamatradeva no
samgramam va krtva avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyah parisuddhih
purvavadvedi tavyah (vya) | ayam tavatpurvaratraparamratram
jagarikanuyogasya vistaravibhagah |

samasarthah punah katame | iha jagarikayogamanuyuktasya
purusapudgalasya catvari samyakkaraniyani bhavanti | katamani catvari
| yavajjagrati (gati) tavatkusalapaksam na rimcati |
satatyenai[ka]paksyakuśaladharmabhavanayam kalena ca sayyam
kalpayati | nakalena | suptascasamklistacitto middhamavakramayati |

na samklistacittah [] kalena ca prativibudhyate(ti) |
notthanakalamativartate | itimani catvari samyakkaraniyananyaramya
bhagavata sravakanam jagarikanuyogo desitah |

katham ca punardesitah | yattavadaha [] diva
camkramanisadyabhyamavaraniyebhyo dharmebhyascittam parisodhayati
| evam ratryah prathamamayamami (i)tyanena tavat prathamam
samyakkaraniyamakhyatam | yaduta yavajjagrati (garti)tavat
kusalapaksam na rimcati |

satatyenai[ka]paksyakuśaladharmabhavanayam | yasmat (sbh_sh: 110)
punaraha | bahirviharasya padau praksalya, viharam pravisyā,
daksinena parsvena sayyam kalpayati | pade padamadhayetyanena
dvitīyam samyakkaraniyamakhyatam | yaduta kalena sayyam
kalpayati | nakalena | yatpunaraha | alokasamjñi smrtah |
samprajana[n], utthanasamjñameva manasi kurvan, sayyam
kalpayatītyanena trīyam samyakkaraniyamakhyatam | yaduta
asamklistacitto middhamavakramayati (kramate) | na samklistacitta
iti | yat punaraha ratryah pascime yame laghu laghveva prativibudhya
avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyascittam parisodhayatītyanena caturtham
samyakkaraniyamakhyatam | yaduta kalena prativibudhyati |
notthanakalamativartate | iti tatra yaduktamalokasamjñi smrtah,
samprajanan, vyutthanasamjñameva manasi [kurva]n sayyam
kalpayatīti | ato dvavabhyam karanabhyam asamklistacitto
middhamavakramayati | yaduta smrtya, samprajanyena, dvabhyam punah
karanabhyam kalena prativibudhyate | no tu kalamativartate |
yadutalokasamjñaya, utthanasamjñaya ca | katham punah krtva
kusalamalambanam parigrhya svapiti | samprajanyena, tasmāt,
kusaladalambanaccyavamanam, (sbh_sh: 111) samklisyamanam cittam
laghu laghveva samyakprajanati | evamasyabhyam dvabhyam
karanabhyamasamklistacittasya sayya bhavati |
tatalokasamjñaya, utthanasamjñaya ca | na gadham svapiti |
nasya duranugatam tanmiddhaparyavasthanam bhavati | ityabhyam
dvabhyam karanabhyam kalena [prati]vibudhyate (ti) |
notthanakalamativartate | ayam jagarikanuyogasya samasartho (rthah)
[] yasca purvako vistaravibhagah, yascayam samasarthah |
iyamucyate purvaratrapararātram jagarikanuyukta ||

samprajanadviharita katama | yathapihaikatyaḥ abhikramapratikrame
samprajanadvihari bhavati | alokitavyavalokite, sammimjita
(sammiñjita)prasārite, samghaticivarapatradharane | asite,
pite, khadite, svadite, nisanne, sayite, jagrte, pra[la]pite,
tusnimbhāve, nidraklamavinodane samprajanadvihari bhavati |

tatra katamo [a]bhikramah | pratikramah katamah | abhikramapratikrame
samprajanadviharita [katama] |

tatrābhikramah [] yathapihaikatyaḥ gramamva upakramati |
gramantaramva, kulamva, [kulantaramva, viharamva], viharantaramva
[]

tatra pratikramah | yathapihaikatyah gramantaramva (gramadva)
pratnivarttate | gramantaradva, kuladva, kulantaradva, viharadva,
viharantaradva []

tatra samprajanadviharita (yah) || abhikrama[ma]ne (no)
abhikramamiti samyageva prajanati | atra maya abhikramitavyam | atra
maya punarnabhikramitavyamiti | samyageva prajanati | ayamva me
abhisamkramanakalah ayam nabhisamkramanakala iti | samyageva
prajanati | idamasyocyate samprajanyam [] sa cettena samprajanyena
(sbh_sh: 113) samanvagatah | abhikramamanah prajanatyabhikramamiti
| yatra canenabhikramitavyam bhavati | tatra cabhikramati | kalena
cabhikramati nakalena | yatha cabhikramitavyam | yadrupaya [ca]
ya(rya)ya acarenakalpena iryapathena tatha abhikramatiamasyocyate
samprajanadviharita yadutabhikramapratikramah (mayoh) |

tatra katamadalogitam, katamad vyavalokitam | katama alokitavyavalokita
samprajanadviharitah (ta) | tasyasya purvapariki[rttitesu
dhamasu] abhikramatah, pratikramatasca
yadabuddhipurvakamacchandapurvakam | a[ntare]na caksusa
rupadarsanamidamucyate alokitam |

yatpunarupasamkrantasya buddhipurvakam prayatnapurvakam,
krtypurvakam caksusa rupadarsanam, tadyatha rajña(jñam)
rajya(ja)matranam, naigamanam, janapadanamva,
brahmananamva, dhaninam, sresthinam, sarthavahanam,
tadanyesambahyakanamlayanam, marutanamavarakanam,
pra(pra)sadanam, harmyatalanamiti | yadva punaranyesam
lokacitrnam darsanamidamucyate | vyavalokitam |

yatpunaralokitam ca vyavalokitam ca svalaksanatah (sbh_sh: 114)
samyageva prajanati | yatha aloki(kayi)tavyam, yatha vyavalokayitavyam
tadapisamyageva prajanati | idamasyocyate samprajanyam [] sa tena
samprajanyena samanvagatah | sacedavalokayamano janatyavalokayamiti |
yaccavalokayitavyam vyavalokayitavyam tadalokayati vyavalokayati | yada
alokayitavyam, vyavalokayitavyam | tada alokayati, vyavalokayati []
yatha alokayitavyam vyavalokayitavyam tatha alokayati, vyavalokayati |
iyamasyocyate | samprajanadviharita | yadutalokitavyavalokite []

tatra katamat sammiji(sammiñji)tam, katamat prasaritam, katama
sammiji(sammiñji)taprasarite samprajanadviharita | sa tatha
alokayamano, vyavalokayamanasca | abhikramapurvakam,
pratikramapurvakañca, yatpadau va sammimjayati, prasarayati | bahu va
sammi(mim)jayati | prasarayati | hastau va sammi(mim)jayati,
prasarayati | ityanyatamanyatamamva amgapratyamgam sammiñjiyati |
prasarayatidamucyate | sammi(mim)jita prasaritam [] sacet
sammi(mim)jitaprasaritam svalaksanatah prajanati
sammi(mim)jitavyam | prasaritavyañca | samyageva prajanati | yadi ca
sammi(mim)ji(jayi)tavyam, yada prasari(rayi)tavyam tadapi samyageva
prajanati | yatha ca sammi(mim)ji(jayi)tavyam, yatha (sbh_sh: 115)

prasari(rayi)tavyam, tadapi samyageva prajanati, idamasyocyate
samprajanyam |

sa tena samprajanyena samanvagatah | sa cet
sammija(sammiñja)yamanah(yan), prasarayamanah(yan) | janati |
sammi(mim)jayami | prasarayamiti | yacca sammi(mim)jayitavyam
prasarayitavyam sammi(mim)jayati, prasarayati | yada ca
sammi(mim)jayitavyam, prasarayitavyam tada sammi(mim)jayati,
prasarayati, iyamasyocyate | samprajanadviharita yaduta
sammimji(sammiñji)ta prasarite ||

tatra katamat samghatidharanam | katamaccivaradharanam,
katamat, patradharanam,
katama(mat)sam(sam)ghaticivarapatradharanam (ne) |
samprajanadviharita |

yattavadasya jyestham civaram sasthikhannamva (khandam
va) navatikhannamva(khandam va), dvigunasivitamva,
ekagunasivitamva iyamucyate samghati (samghati) [] tasya
pravaranam paribhogah | samyageva pariharanam dharanamityucyate |

yatpunarasya madhyamva, kaniyo va, adhisthanikamva ci[varam]
atirekacivaram va | adhisthanikam va | civaram
atirekacivaramva vikalpanarham vikalpayati (sbh_sh: 116)
taccivaramityucyate | tasya pravaranam paribhogah | samyageva
pariharanam dharanamityucyate | yatpunarasyadhisthanani
kama(rma)yasamva, mrmamayamva bhaiksabhojanamidamucyate | patram,
tasya paribhogah | samyageva pariharanam dharanamityucyate |

sa cetpunarayam tam sam (sam)ghatim, civaram, patram,
dharanamva svalaksanatah samyageva prajanati | yacca sam
(sam)ghaticivarapatradharanam | kalpikam, akalpikam va,
tadapi samyageva prajanati | yada ca sam
(sam)ghaticivarapatradharanam dharayitavyam (karttavyam) |
tada samyageva prajanati | yatha ca dharayitavyam, tadapi samyageva
prajanati | idamasyocyate | samprajanyam | sa tena samprajanyena
samanvagatah | sacet sam (sam)ghati(tim), civaram,
patram dharayamano janati dharayamiti | yacca dharayitavyam
taddharayati | yada ca dharayitavyam tada dharayati | yatha ca
dharayitavyam tatha dharayatiyamasyocyate samprajanadviharita |
yaduta sam (sam)ghaticivarapatradharane |

tatra katamadasitam | katamatpitam | katamat khaditam |
katamatsvaditam | katama asitapitakhaditasvadite[su]
samprajanadviharita | yah kascit pindapataparibhogah sarvam
tadasitamityucyate | tasya punardvidha bhedah khaditam; svaditam ca |
tatra khaditam | mantha (sbh_sh: 117) va, [a]pupa va,
odanakulmasamveti yadva punaranyatamabhisamskarikamannam vikrtam
bhojyam pranasamdharanamidamucyate khaditamasitamapitam |

svaditam katamat | tadyatha ksiram, dadhi, navanitam,
sarpistailam, madhu, so(pha)nitam, mansam (mamsam), matsya,
vallura, lavanam, vanaphalamva, bhaksa(ksya)prakaram va
idamucyate svaditamasitamapi (pi)tam ||

yatpunah piyate khandarasam(so)va, sarkararasamva (so va),
kamcikamva, dadhimandamva | suktamva, takramva, antatah
paniyamapi [] idamucyate pitam |

sa cedasitapitakhaditasvaditam svalaksanatah samyageva prajanati
| yaccasitavyam, patavyam, khaditavyam, svadi(dayi)tavyam tadapi
samyageva prajanati | yada casitavyam, patavyam khaditavyam,
svadi(dayi)tavyam tadeva (tadapi) samyageva prajanati | yatha
casitavyam, patavyam, khaditavyam | svadi(dayi)tavyam | tadapi
samyageva prajanati | idamasyocyate samprajanyam []

sa tena samprajanyena samanvagatah asamanah (asan), pibamanah
(piban), khadamanah (khadan), svadayamanah (svadayan) sa cejjanati
| asnami, pibami, khadamiti | yaccasitavyam, patavyam,
khaditavyam, (sbh_sh: 118) tadasnatiyavatsvadayati | yada
casitavyam (yava)tsvadayitavyam | tada asnati, svadayati | yatha
casitavyamyavatsvadayitavyam tatha [a]snati | yavatsvadayitavyami
(yavatsvadayati)yamasyocyate yavat samprajanadviharita |
yadutasitapitakhaditasvadite[su] [][]

tatra katamadgatam, katamat sthitam, katamannisannam |
katamacchayitam | katamajjagrtam | katamadbhasitam,
katamattu(mastu)snimbhavah | katama nidraklamaprativinodana |
katama gate, sthite, nisanne sayite, jagrte, bhasite,
tusnimbhave, nidraklamavinodana[yam] samprajanadviharita |
yathapihaikatyasamkrame camkramyate(mate), sahadharmikanam
copasamkramati | adhvanam va pratipadyate | idamasyocyate gatam |
yathapihaikatyasamkrame va tisthati, sahadharmikanam va
puratastisthati | acaryanamupadhyayanam gurunam
gurusthaniyanam idamucyate sthitam | yathapihaikatyo mamce, va,
pithe va, trnasamstarane va, sannivisati va, sannisidati va
| paryankamabhujya, rjum kayam pranidhaya, pratimukham
(khim) smrtimupasthapyedamucyate | nisannam | yathapihaikatyo
(sbh_sh: 119) bahirviharasya padau prakshalya, viharam pravisya,
daksinena parsvena simhasayyam kalpayati | pade padamadhaya,
mañce va, pithe va, trnasamstarake(ne) va, aranye,
vrksamule va, sunyagare va [] idamucyate sayitam |
yathapihaikatyo diva camkramanisadyabhyamavaraniyebhyo
dharmebyascittam parisodhayatyevam ratryah prathame yame, pascime
yame [] idamucyate jagrtam |

yathapihaikatyastatha jagarikanuyuktah anuddistamsca
dharmanuddisati | paryavapnoti | tadyatha sutram, geyam,
vyakaranamiti | vistarena purvavat | uddistesu ca dharmesu

vacasa paricayam karoti | yaduta vistarena svadhyayakriyaya,
paresam va vistarena samprakasayati | kalena kalamalapati |
pratisammodaya[ti vi]jñāih sabrahmacaribhissarddham, tadanyairva
grhasthairvadevodyojanam pariskararthamidamucyate | bhasitam |

yathapihaikatyo yathasrutanam, yatha
parya[va]taptanandharmanammanasa parijitanam, ekaki rahogato
[a]rtham ci[ntaya]ti, tulayatyupapariksate | pratisamlino va punah
bhavatyadhyatmameva cittam sthapayati | damayati [[]] samayati |
vyupasamayati | ekotikaroti | (sbh_sh: 120) samadhatte [[]]
vipasyanayamva yogam karotyayamucyate tusnimbhavah |

yathapihaikatyah grismasamaye pratyupasthite, uttaptagrismaparidahe
kale vartamane, usnana va badhyate | sranto va bhavati |
klantasyotpadyate | akale nidraklamah svapitukamatah (ta) | ayamucyate
nidraklamah |

sa cet punarayam gatam yavannidraklamavinodanam |
tatsvalaksanatah samyageva prajanati | yatra ca gantavyam
yavannidraklamah prativinodayitavyah | tadapi samyageva prajanati |
yada ca gantavyam | yavadyatha nidraklamah | prativinodayitavyah |
tadapi samyageva prajanati | yatha ca gantavyam bhavati | yatra (yatha)
ca yavannidraklamah | prativinodayitavyah tadapi samyageva prajanati |
idamasyocyate samprajanyam [[]]

sa tena samprajanyena samanvagatah | gacchan yavannidraklamah (mam)
prativinodayan sa cejjanati | (gacchami) gacchami yavat (n) nidraklamam
prativinodayami | yatra ca gantavyam bhavati | yatra ca yavannidraklamah
prativinodayitavyo bhavati | tada gacchati | tada yavannidraklamam
prativinodayati | yatha ca gantavyam bhavati | yatha yavannidraklamah |
prativinodayitavyo bhavati | tatha gacchati | tatha (sbh_sh: 121) yavat |
nidraklamam prativinodayatiyamasyocyate (())[]

samprajanadviharitaya[h] katama anupurvo, katama ca stutibhavana,
yathapihaikatyo yam yameva gramam va nigamamvopa[ni]sritya viharati |
tasyaivam bhavati | maya khalvayam gramam va, nigamam va
pindayopa[sam]kramitavyah | pindaya caritva, punareva viharam
[prati]niskramitavyam [[]]

santi(()) punaratra kulani grame va, nagare va, yani maya
nopasamkramitavyani | tani punah katamani | tadyatha |
ghosam(sah), panagaram, vesyam, rajakulam,
candalakathinamiti | yani va punah kulanyekantena
pratihatanyapratyudavarttani [[]] santi ca punah kulani yani
mayopasamkramitavyani | tadyatha ksatriyamahasalakulani va,
brahmanamahasalakulani va, naigamakulani va, janapadakulani va,
dhanikulani va, sresthikulani va, sarthavahakulani va
mayopasamkramitavyani, tani natisayamupasamkramitavyani |
tanivikalam, na ca karyavyagresu dayakadanapatisu, na (sbh_sh: 122)
kridaratimandanayogamanuyuktesu, na gramyadharmaya pravrttesu,

na kupitesu [] tatha copasamkramitavyani yathopasamkramannahanna
bhrantena hastina sardham samagaccheyam, na bhrantena sthena, punah
candenasvena, na candaya gava, na candena kukkurena, na
gahanam, na kantakavatam va mardeyam | na svabhre, palvale,
prapate prapateyam | na syandikayam, na guthakathillacandropamasca
kulanyupasamkrameyam | hrinanapragalbhah vyavakrsya kayam,
vyavakrsya cittam, na labhakamo na satkarakamah | yatha svena
labhena sucittah, sumanastatha parasyavipralabhena sucittah,
sumanah ananyotkarsi, aparapamsakah | anukampacitto, dayacittah |
evam ca punarupasamkramitavyani | tatkuta etallabhyam pravrajitena
parakulesu yaddadatu me pare, ma va dadatu, yavattvaritam ma
dhandhamiti vistarena [] upasamkramya ca me [maya] pratigrahe matra
karaniya | na ca labhahetoh kuhana karaniya | lapana,
naimittikata, naispesikata, labhena labhaniscikirsata
karaniya(h) | sa ca labhah araktena paribhoktavaya[h],
asaktenagrddhenagrathitenamudhitena,
anadhyavasitenadhyavasayamapannena [] yani ca rupani
tatropasamkramata upasamkrantena va drastavyani bhavanti |
tanyekatyani drastavyani | tatra yani na drastavyani tesu
utksiptacaksusa bhavitavyam | susamhrtendriyena, yani
punardrastavyani (sbh_sh: 123) tesu supasthitam smrtimupasthapy
[]

katham rupani [puna] rupani navalokayitavyani | tadyatha na
narttako, na hasako, na lasaka iti [] yadva punaranyaccavaranaajatam
nrtte va, gite va, vadite va pravrttam [] tatha matrgramo
visesena punah sisurudaravarno ra[njani]ya iti yani ca puna
rupani drstani brahmacaryopaghatibhih brahmacaryantarayaya,
pakanam cakusalanamvitarkanam samudacaraya samvarteran |
tadrupani rupani navalokayitavyani, na vyavalokayitavyani []

katham rupani puna rupani drastavyani | tadyatha jirnamva,
vrddhamva, mahallakamva, khuru khuru prasvasakayam, puratah
prabho(bha)rakayam dandabhavastabhya, pravepamanakayena
abdhikamva, duhkhithambadhaglanam,
adhmatapadamadhmatahastamadhmatodaramadhmatamukham,
pandukavivarnam, dadrulamva, kacchu(ndu)lamva,
kusthitamva, duhkhithahatagatram | pakvagatramupahatendriyam |
mrtamva kalagatam, ekahamrtamva, dvahamrtamva, saptahamrtamva
| kakaih kuraraih khadyamanam, grddhaih, svabhih,
srrgalairvidhairva tiryagjatigataih
pranibhirbhaksyamanamarhniyamanamva, mamce aropyopari vitanena
prasaritena, puna(ra)h prsthatasca mahajanakayena rodamanena,
krandamanena, (sbh_sh: 124) tasma (sya) vakirnapramuktakesena, tatha
sokajatam, duhkhajatam | paridevajatam | daurmanasyajatam,
upayasajatam yanmaya drastavyamityevam rupani canyani
caivambhagiyani rupani drastavyani | yani
brahmacaryanugrahaya, kusalanam ca vitarkanam samudacaraya(m)

samvarttante | na kayapracalakamupasamkramitavyam, na
bahupracalakam, na sirsapracalakam, noccagmikaya na
hastavalagnikaya, na soddhakkikaya, nananujñatena | na (a)sane
nisattavyam | na [a]pratyaveksyasanam, na sarvakayam samavadhaya,
na pade padamadhaya, na sakthi sakthina, nabhisamksipya padau,
nabhiviksipya padau, nodgunthikaya kr(vr)tena,
nocca(ddha?)stikaya, na vitastikaya, na paryastikaya, parimandalam
civaram pravrttya, natyutkrstam, natya[pakr]stam, na
hamdhi(sti)sundakam, na talavrntakam, na nagaphalakam | na
kulmasapindikam pravaritavyam, nanagate khadaniye
patramupanamayitavyam, na ca khadaniyabhojanisyopari kara[yitavyam]
| nanastirne prthivipradese prapate prabho(bha?)re patram
sthapayitavyam, savadanam (h) pindapatam (tah)
paribhoktavyam (vyah) | no(na o)danena snapikam
praticha(ccha)dayitavyam | na supikenodenamatittinikayogamanuyuktena
(supikena, na odanena, na (sbh_sh: 125) tittinikayogamanuyuktena)
paribhoktavyam, natisthulam, natiparittam
parimandalayalopamalopayitavyam (alopa alopayitavyah) | na
hastavalehakam (kah), na patravalehakam (kah) | na
hastasamthunakam (kah), na patrasamthunakam(kah) | na
kabadacchedakam (kah) pindapatam (tah) paribhoktavyam (vyah)
|| viharagatenapi me (maya) tebhyyah kulebhyyah pratyagatena,
(pratyagatena) pratiniskrantena, diva va, ratrau va, pratipudgalike
camkrame camkramitavyam | na paraksye (parokse) | avisvasya,
aprararitena, anuddistena, srantakayena, klantakayena,
nauddhatyabhiniqrhite citte
kusalapaksaprayuktenamanasikaranugatenantargatairindriyairabahirgatena
manasena, natidrutam, naticapalam, naikantena
gamanapratyagamanapratisamyuktena, kalena kalam gacchata, kalena
kalam tisthata, tatha sve vihare | sve parigane, svakyam
kutikayam, uddesikayam, pratipaudgalikayam, na
parapaksyayamavisvasyayamapravaritayam, tatha mamce va,
pithe va, trnasamstarake (ne) va, aranye va, vrksamule
va, sunyagare va, nisattavyam | paya(rya)nkamabhujya, rjum
kayam pranidhaya, pratimukham(khim)smrtimupasthapyam, ratrya
madhsame yame svapitavyam | divapurvakañca(sca) yamam(mah)
kusalapaksenatinamayitavyam(vyah) | evam ca punahsvapitavyam
[]]

alokasamjñina smrtena sampraja[na]nena, utthanasamjñameva
manasi kurvata, ratrya[h] pascime yame laghuladhveva prativibudhya,
bhasye va, svadhyayakriyayam va yogah karaniyah | prahane
va, pratisamlayane, dharmacintayam, lokayatasca mamtra
vivarjayitavyah (!) citraksarasacitrapadavyamjana, anarthopasamhita
ye nabhiññayai, na sambodhaya, na nirvanaya samvartante | ye va
punardharmastathagatabhasita, gambhira, gambhirabhasa[h],
sunnyatapratisamyukta,

idampratyaya(yata)pratityasamutpadanulomaste
satkrtyodgr(dgra)hitavyah | drdhañca, sthirañca,
sudgrhitasca, na nasayitavyah | pratipattya[h]
sampadanartham, na labhasatkara hetoh [] te ca punardharma vacasa
suparijitah kartavyah | na ca samganikaya atinamayitavyam, na
karmaramataya, na bhasyaramataya, kalena ca kalamupasthitaya
smrtya vijñasya(ssa)brahmacarinah, alapitavyah,
samlapitavyah, pratisambodhayitavyah, pariprcchana[jati]yena ca
bhavitavyam, kimkusalagavesina || anupalambhacittena, mitavadina,
yuktabhanina, prasantabhanina ca || paresam dha(dha)rmyam
katham kathayitva tvakamena tusnimbhavena ca ye papaka
akusala vitarka natitarkayitavyah | na cayonisodharmacintayuktena |

evam rupa anena bahavo dharma udgrhita (sbh_sh: 128) bhavanti |
dhrta, vacasa parijita, manasa canviksita[h] | drstyā
suprativistah (viddhah) | evam bahusruto bhavati |

kathamadhiganta bhavati | labhi bhavatyanityasamjñayah, anitye
duhkhasamjñaya, dukkhe 'natmasamjñayah, ahare
pratikusalsamjñaya, vilohitakasamjñaya, viksiptakasamjñaya,
asthisamjñayah, sunyatapratyaveksanasamjñaya [] labhi
bhavati (l) prathamasya dhyanasya, dvitiyasya, trtiyasya,
caturthasyakasanantya
yatanavijñananantyayatanakimcanyayatananaivasamjñanasamjñayata
nasya, maitryah, karunaya, upeksaya, muditayah, srota
apattiphalasya, sakrdagamiphalasyanagamiphalasya ca, dvivisayasya,
purvenivasasya, divyasya srotrasya, cyutyupapadasya,
cetahparyayasyarhattvasyastavimoksadhyayitvasya [] sakto bhavati
| pratibalasca paresam tribhah pratiharyairavavaditum |
rddhipratiharyena, adesanapratiharyena,
anusasanapratiharyena [] evamadhiganta bhavati | kathamanukampako
bhavati | paresamantike karuniko bhavati | dayapannah, arthakamo
bhavati | hitakamah, sukhakamah, sparsakamah, yogaksemakamah []
evamanukampako bhavati |

kathamapratikhinnamanaso bhavati | va(ra)tisamdarsako bhavati |
samadapakah, samuttejakah sampraharsakah, ajñasi
catasrnamparsadam, dharmadesanayai dakso bhavatyanalasa,
utthanasampannah | arabdhavirya, arabdhavirya (sbh_sh: 130) jatiyah
[] evamaparikhinnamanaso bhavati |

katham ksamavan bhavati | akrusto na pratyakrosati | rosito na
pratirosayati | vadito na prativadayati | mandito na pratimandayati
| [anena danapratyarthadana(pratyadana)samo bhavati] pragadhesvapi
bandhanesu, rodhanesu, tadanesu, tarjanesu, che(cche)danesu,
atmaparadhi bhavati | karmavipakañca pratisarati | na paresamantike
kupyati | napyanusayam vahati | iti vimanito [a]pi, vivarnito [a]pi,
vijugupsito [a]pi, na vikrmimapadyate | nanyatrarthayaiva cetayate
ksamasca bhavati | sita[syo]snasya, jighatsaya, pipasaya,

damsamasakavatatapasarisrpsampannanam, parato duruktanam,
duragatanam(nam), patanapaksanam, saririkanam
vedananam, duhkhanam, tivranam, kharanam,
katukanam, a[mana]apanam, pranaharininam ksamo
bhavatyadhivasanajatiyah | evamksamavan bhavatyasa[viti] ||

katham visarado bhavati | asamlinacittah [] parsadi dharmam
desayati | agadgadasvarah, asampramusitasmrtipratibhanah | na
casya saradyahetoh, saradyanidanam (sbh_sh: 131) bhayamva ajapati,
samavisati, napi kampabhyam svedo mucyate, rogaklamebhyo va [] evam
visarado bhavati |

katham vakkaranenopeto bhavati | paurya(ryaya)vaca samanvagato
bhavati | valgunyavispa(valgunya, vispa)staya, vijñeyaya,
sravaniyaya, apratikulaya, anisritaya, (a)paryaptaya []
evamvakkaranenopeto bhavati | kalyanavadi |

sa ebhirastabhiih karanaih samanvagatascodako bhavati |
smarakah, avavadakah, anusasako, dharmam desakah ||

katham codako bhavati | yadutadhisile ca silavipattya, adhyacare
acaravipattya, drstena, srutena, parisamkaya codayati | bhutena,
nabhutena, kalena nakalenarthopasamhitena nana(na)rthopasamhitena,
slaksnena, na parusena, mitravattaya, na dvesantarena [] evam
codako bhavati |

katham smarako bhavati | apattimva smarayati | dharmam ca(va)rthamva
[]

kathamapattim smarayati | yathapi tadapatti madhyapadyamanah smarati
| tamenam smarayati | ayusmannamusmindese, amusmin, vastuni,
amusmin (sbh_sh: 132) kale, evam rupam, caivam kalamapanna
ityevamapattim smarayati |

katham dharmam smarayati | yathapi tacchrutanudgrhitan
dharmanekaki smarati | smartumicchati | tadyatha sutram, geyam,
vyakaranamiti vistarena purvavanna smarati | tamera (nam) smarayati |
utsmaranikamvashyanuprayacchati | aprcchanapariprcchanikam va,
evam dharmana smarayati |

katham dharmam (artham) smarayati | yathapi natham (carthan)
vismarayati (vismarati) | tamenam smarayati | punarapi pratinavikaroti |
uttani karoti | desayati, samprakasayati | yaccapi
kusalamarthopasamhitam, brahmacaryopasamhitam | ciraka(kr)tam,
cirabhasitamapyanusmarayita bhavati | evam smarako bhavati |

kathamavavadako bhavati | pravivekye pratisamlayane, yoge, manasikara(re),
samathavipasyanayam kalena kalamanolomikam avavadam pravarttayati
| kalena ca kalam tatpratisamyuktam katham karoti | tadyatha
cetovinivaranasampreyagaminim silakathamva, prajñakathamva,
vimuktikathamva, alpeccakathamva, vimuktijñanadarsanakathamva,

samtustikathamva, prahanakatham, viragakatham,
nirodhakatham, apacayakatham, asamsargakatham, idampratyaya[ta
(sbh_sh: 133) pra]tityasamutpadanuloman (mam) katham karoti |
evamavavadako bhavati |

kathammanusasako bhavati | dharmena, vinayena, samanusastuh sasane
acaryo va bhavati | upadhyayo va, sahadharmiko va, gururva,
gurusthaniyo va, anyatamanyatamasminnadhikarane atisrtam,
vyatikrantam viditva | kalena kalamavasadayati |
dandakarmama(rma)nuprayacchati | pranamayati cainam | punarapi ca
dharmena samayepretrisasamstarasamicisamjñaptim pratigrhanati |
samrohakasca bhavati | karaniye cakaraniye
bhavyacaranadhyacaran adhyacirne (carite) anadhyacirne (carite)
ca sastyanusastyevamanusasako bhavati |

katham ca dharmadesako bhavati | kalena kalam purvakalakarianiyam
katham karoti | tadyatha danakatham, silakatham, svargakatham,
kamesvadinava nihsaranam, vyavadanapaksandharman vistarena
samprakasayati | kalena kalam caturaryasatyapratismyuktam
katham kathayati | dukkham va arabhya, samudayamva, nirodhamva,
phalamva, saparipakaya (sattvasamklesaya?) va, satva(ttva)
vyavadanaya va, saddharmasya va cirasthitaye, yuktaih padavyamjanaih,
sahitairanulomikairanucchavikairaupayikaih, (sbh_sh: 134) pratirupaih,
pradaksinairnipakasyamgasambharaistam ca punah katham kalena
karoti | satkrtyanusandhimanupatitam | harsayan,
rocayannanu(yannu)tsahayannanavasadayamsca yuktam, sahitam,
avyavakirnam, yathadharmikim, yathaparsanmaitracitto,
hitacittah, anukampacittah | anisrito labhasatkaraslokena
catmanamutkarsayati | na paranpamsa(pamsa)yatyevam dharmadesako
bhavati |

yascaibhirastabhi(h) (samanvagato) ramgaih samanvagato bhavati |
evam ca kalena kalam codako bhavati, smarakah |
avavadanusasakastasmad kalyanamitra[m]ityucyate | ayam tavat
kalyanamitrataya vistaravibhagah []

samasarthah punah katamah [] sa cedayam mitrasuhrdanukampakah
adita eva hitakamo bhavati | sukhakamasca [] tacca punarhitasukham
yathabhutam prajanati | aviparyasto bhavatyaviparitadrstih,
pratibalsca bhavatyupayakusalah | yadutasyaiva hitasukhasya
samudagamayosamharaya daksasca bhavatyanalasa, utthanasampanna,
arabdhaviryajatiyah | yaduta tameva hitasukhupasamharamarabhya []
(sbh_sh: 135) ebhiscaturbhih karanaih sarvakaraparipurnah (m)
| samasatah kalyanamitro (tram) veditavyah (vyam) | ayam ca punah
kalyanamitratayah samasarthah || yasca purvo vistaravibhagah,
yascayam samasatha iyamucyate kalyanamitrataya ||

saddharmasravanacintana katama | saddharma ucyate buddhaisca
buddhasravakaisca sadbhih samyaggataih satpurusairakhyatah |

desita uttano vivrtah | samprakasitah | sa punah katamah |
tadyatha sutram, geyam, vyakaranamiti vistarena purvavat |
dvadasamgavacogatam saddharma ityucyate |

tatra sutram katamat | yattatra tatra bhagavata tamstan (tani tani)
vineyacaritani carabhya skandhapratisamyukta va katha krta,
dhatupratisamyuktava katha krta, dhatusamganasamyukta va,
ayatanapratisamyukta va | pratityasamutpadapratisamyukta va,
aharasatyasthiti [prati]samyukta va,
sravakapratyekabuddhatathagatapratisamyukta va |
smrtyupasthanasamyakprahanadhi(rdhi)padendriyabalabodhyamgamamgamg
apratisamyukta | asubha,
anapanasmrtisiksavetyaprasadapratisamyukta katha krta [] sa
ca katha samgitikaraih parigrhya sasanacirasthitaye, yatha
yogamanupurvena racita, anupurvena samayukta |
pratirupairnamakayapadavyamjanakayairyaduta tesam
tesamarthanam sucanyai (sbh_sh: 137)
kusalanamarthopasamhitanam buddhacaryopasamhitanamidamucyate
sutram []

geyam katamat | yasyante paryavasane gatha abhigita, yacca sutram
neyarthamidamucyate [geyam] |

vyakaranam katamat | yasmimchravake (yasmiñchravake)bhyo
[a]bhyatitakalagato (tau)upapattau vyakriyate | yacca sutram
nitarthamidamucyate | vyakaranam []

gatha katama | ya na gadyena bhasita | apitu padopanibandhena dvipada
va, tripada va, catuspada va, pamcapada va, satpada va
iyamucyate gatha ||

udana katama | yatpudgalasya nama gotramaparikirtayitva (kirttya),
uddisya bhasitamayatyamva saddharmasthitaye, (sbh_sh: 138)
sasanasthitaye ca | iyamucyate udana ||

nidanam katamat | yatpudgalasya namagotramparikirtayitva (kirttya)
uddisya bhasitam | yacca vinayapratisamyuktam sotpattikam
sanidanam pratimoksasutramidamucyate [nidanam] []

avadanam katamat | yatsadrstantakamudahatam | yena
drstantena yasya prakrtasyarthasya vyavadanam bhavatidamucyate |
avadanam |

vrttam katamat | yatkimcitpurvayogapratisamyuktamidamucyate
vrttakam ||

jatakam katamat | yadatitamadhvanamupadaya tatra tatra bhagavatah
cyutyupapadesu bodhisattvacarya duskaracarya | akhyata [] idamucyate
jatakam ||

vaipulyam katamat | yatra bodhisattvanam margo desyate | anuttarayai
samyak sambodhaye | dasabalanavaranajñanasamudagamaya [] idamucyate

vaipulyam ||

adbhutadaharmah katame | yatra buddhanañca, buddhasravakanam ca,
bhiksunañca, bhiksuninañca, siksamananam,
sramaneki(ri)namupasikanam, sadharanasadharanasca
tadanyaprativisistascascaryadbhutasammata gunavisesa
akhyata ime ucyante adbhuta dharmah ||

upadesah katame [|] sarvamatrka abhidharmah sutrantaniskarsah
| sutrantavyakhyanamupadesa ityucyate |

taccaitad dvadasamgavacogatamasti sutramasti vinayah, astyabhidharmah
| tatra yattavadaha | sutram geyam vyakaranam
gathodanavadanavrttakajatakavaipulyadbhutadaharma iti | idam
tavatsutram | yatpunaraha | nidanamityayamucyate | vinayah |
yatpunaraha | upadesa iti | ayamucyate | abhidharmah |

taccaitad dvadasam[gam sru]tam pitakatrayasamgrhitam |
sadbhiih samyaggatairdesitam | saddharma ityucyate | tasya sravanam |
saddharmasravanam [|] tatpunah katamat | yathapihaikatyah (sbh_sh:
140) sutradharo va bhavati | vinayadharo va | matrkadharo va,
sutravinayadharo va, sutrabhidharmadharo va, vinayamatrkadharo va |
idamucyate saddharmasravanam | tatpunah | sravanam dvididham |
vyamjanasrama(va)namarthasravanam ca |

cintana katama | yathapihaikatyastaneva yathasrutandharmanekaki
rahogatah | sadacintyani sthananitadyatha, atmacintam,
sattvacintam, lokacintam, satva(ttva)nam karmavipakacintam,
dhyayinam dhyayivisayam, buddhanam buddhavisayam varjayitva
svalaksanatah | samanyalaksanatasca cintayati |

sa punah cinta dvididha gananakarasaha gananayogena dharmena |
tulanakarama(ra), yuktya gunadosapariksanakara [ca] [|] sa
cetskandhapratismyuktam desanam cintayati | sa
cedanyatamanyatamanyatamam purvanivistam desanam
cintayatyabhyam cintayati | yatha punah kathami tirupamucyate | dasa
rupinyayatananiti | yacca dharmayatanaparyapannam rupam sa ca
rupaskandhah, tisro (sbh_sh: 141) vedana vedanaskandhah | sat
samjñakayah samjñaskandhah | sat cetanakayah
cetanaskandhah | sad vijñanakaya vijñanaskandha ityevam
gananasamkhyakaram skandha[gananam]
cintayatyuttarotrarabhedena yena va punarasyah samkhyaganana
karayascintaya apramanah pravesanayo veditavyah |

katham yuktyupapariksakaraya cintaya skandhadesanam cintayati |
catasrbhiryuktibhirupapariksate |
katamabhiscatasrbhiryadutapeksayuktya, karyakaranayuktya,
upapattisadhanayuktya | dharmatayuktya ||

apeksayuktih katama | dvididha apeksa utpatyapeksa
prajñaptiyapeksa ca | tatrotpattyapeksa yairhetupatyayaih

skandhanam pradurbhavo bhavati | tasyam skandhotpattau te hetavaste,
pratyaya apeksyante | yairnamakayapadakavyamjanakayaih
skandhanam prajñaptirbhavati | tasyam skandhaprajñaptau te
namapadakavyamjanakaya apeksyante | iyamucyate
skandhesutpattyapeksa | prajñaptyapeksata (ksa) ca | ya
cotpattyapeksa | ya ca prajñaptyapeksa sa yuktiryoga (sbh_sh: 142)
upayah | skandhotpattaye | skandhaprajñaptaye
tasmadapeksayuktirityucyate |

karyakaranayuktirya [ta]dutpannam skandhanam svena hetuna svena
pratyaryena tasmimstasmin svakaryakarane viniyogastadyatha | caksusa
rupani drastavyani | srotrena sabda[h] srotavyah |
yavanmanasa dharma vijñeya iti | rupena caksuso gocare
avasthatavyam | sabdena srotrasya, evam yaddharmairmanasa iti | yadva
punaranyadapyevambhagiyam | tatra tatra dharmanamanyo [a]nyam
karyakarane pratiyuktiryoga upaya iyamucyate | karyakaranayuktih |

upapattisadhanayuktih katama [] anitya[h] skandha iti,
pratityasamutpanna, dukkha[h], sunya, anatmana iti tribhiih
pramanairupapariksate yadu(ta)taptagamena, pratyaksenanumanena ca
[] ebhistribhih pramanairupapattiyuktaih satam
hrdayagrahakairvyavasthapana (sbh_sh: 143) sadhana kriyate | yaduta
skandhanityataya va, pratityasamutpannataya va, dukkhataya[h],
sunyataya, iyamucyate upapattisadhanayuktih |

dharmatayuktih katama | kena karanena tathabhuta ete skandha[h],
tathabhuto lokasannivesah kena karanena kharalaksana prthivi,
dravalaksana apah, usnalaksanam tejah[h],
samudiranalaksano vayuh, () anityah, skandha[h], kena
karanena santam nirvanamiti | tatha rupalaksanam rupam
| anubhavalaksana vedana, samjananalaksana samjña,
abhisamskaranalaksanah samskarah, vijjananalaksanam
vijñanamiti | praktiresam dharmanamiyam svabhava esa
idrsah | dharmataisa caiva casau dharmata | saivatra yuktiryoga
upayah [] evam va etat syat | anyatha va, naiva va syat,
sarvatraiva ca dharmataiva pratiprasaranadharmataiva yuktih |
cittanidhyayanaya, cittasamjñapanaya iyamucyate dharmatayuktih |

evam catasrbhiryuktabhiih skandhadesana upapariksyata iti |
yavatpunaranya kaciddesana iti ya evamabhyam
dvabhyamakarabhyam gananasamkhyakara ca
yuktyupapariksanakara ca samyagupanidhyayana tasyastasya
desanayaiyamucyate | saddharmasravanacinta[n]a ||

anantarayah katamah [] anantarayo dvividhah | adhyatmamupadaya
bahirdha ca [] tatradyatmam bahirdha copadayantaraya(yam)
vaksyati | tadviparyayena [] nantarayo veditavyah |

adhyatmamupadayantarayah katamah | yathapihaikatyah purvameva
krtapunyo bhavati | saukrtatvat punyanam ca labhi bhavati |

kalena kalamanolomikam (kanam, kesu) jivitapariskaranam
(resu) | yaduta
civarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaranam
(resu) tivrarago bhavatyayata (na)ragah | tivradvesah
ayata(na)dvesah | tivramoha ayata(na)mohah | purvam
vanenabadhasamvarttaniyani karmani krtani bhavanti |
yaddhetorabhadhabahulo bhavati | drsta eva dharme visamacari bhavati
| yo (ye)nasyabhiksnam vato va kupyati, pittamva, slesmamva,
visucika va kaye santisthate | bhojanaguruko bhavati | bahvartho,
bahukrtyo, ganasannipatabahulo bhavati | karmaramo va, bhasyaramo
va, nidraragah (mah), samganikaramah |
atmasampragrahakascapalah, pramattah kudesavasi va |
ityevambhagiya antaraya adhyatmamupadaya veditavyah |

bahirdhopadayantarayah katame [] tathapi tadasatpurusapasrayah
| yato na labhate kalena kalamanolomikimavavadanusasanim []
(sbh_sh: 145) kudese va vasati | yatrasya vasa(sam)kalpayato diva
vagraviloko (vogro raveraloko) bhavati | prabhutah, ratrau va []
uccasabdo, mahasabdomahajanakayasya nirghosah | tivrakatukasca
vatatapasamsparso, manusyadapi bhayamayamevambhagiyo
bahirdhapaya(rdhopadaya)ntarayo veditavyah | ayam
tavadvistaravibhagasya(gah) ||

samasarthah punah katamah | samasatastrividho [a]ntarayah |
prayogantaraya[h], pravivekyantaraya[h] | pratisamlayana
ntarayasca |

tatra prayogantarayo yenantarayena samava[hitena]
sammukhibhutenasakto bhavatyapratibalah sarvena sarvam
kusalapaksaprayoge [] sa punah katamah | yadabadhako bhavati,
badhaglanah, abhiksnamasya vato va kupyate, pittamva,
slesmamva (sma va), visucika vasya kaye santisthate [] api
tvasya dasati vrsciko va, satapadi va, manusyo vainam
vihethatyamanusyo va [] na ca labhi bhavati
civarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaranamay
amevambhagiyah prayogantarayo veditavyah |

pravivekyantarayah katamah [] yadbhojanaguruko bhavati, bahvartho,
bahukrtyo, bahukaraniyah, karmaramaratim (sbh_sh: 146) rato bhavati
| tesu tesvitikaraniyesu prasrtamanasah | bhasyaramo bhavati
| saktah pratibalah san | pravivekyaprahane, pratisamlayane,
bhavanayamuddesamvadhayayamatrakena(na) samtusto nidraramo
bhavati | styanamidhdhapyavasthitah, kusidajatiyo nidrasukham,
parsvasukham, sayanasukham ca svikaroti | samganikaramo bhavati
sardham grhasthapravrajitaih | rajakathamva karoti | corakatham
va, annakatham va, panakatham va, vastukatham va,
vesyakatham va, vithikathamva janapadamahamatrakhyanakathamva,
samudrakhyanakathamva [] ityevam bhagiyaya anarthopasamhitaya
kathaya kalamatinamayati | tatra cabhira(ma)to bhavatyabhiksnena(na)

ganasannipatabahulo bhavati | tesu tesvadhikaranesu
vyaksiptamanaso bhavati | vyakulamanasah | samsargaramo bhavati |
grhasthapravrajitanamasamavahitanam ca viyogam gacchati |
prapamcaramo bhavati | prapamcaratah avakramaniyesu
purvamgamah, pravivekyesu niksiptadhurah | idamevambhagiyo (ima
evam bhagiya) dharmah pravivekantarayo veditavyah | yaih
samavahitaih sammukhibhutairna sukaram bhavatyaranyavanaprasthanani
prantani sayanasananyadhyavasitum | aranyani va vrksamulani
(sbh_sh: 147) va sunyagarani va [] pratisamlayanantarayah
katamah [] tadyatha pratisamlayanamucyate samatho vipasyana ca |
tatrasti samathantarayah | asti vipasyanantarayah | tatra
samathantarayah pra[bhinnah] adesavasasca | yathasya pramattasya
styanamiddham va cittam paryavanahati | samathamatramva asvadayati |
linatvaya va cittamupanamayati | andhakarayitatvam va cetaso bhavati |
yadrupena cadesavasena | manusyakrto va paratah samghatto
bhavati | yenasya cittambahirdha viksipyate [] ayam samathantarayah
| pratisamlayanantarayo veditavyah |

vipasyanantarayah katamah | yadutatmasamgrahascapalyañca |

tatratmasamgraho yathapi tadahasmyuccakulah pravrajitah | alinah |
anye ca na tathetyatmanamutkarsayati | samgrhnati | paramsca
pansa(pamsa)yati | evamadyakulappravrajitah, adinah, evamabhirupo
darsaniyah, prasadika, evam bahusrutah, sannicayah | evamahamasmin
kalyanavakyo vakkaranenopetah, anye ca bhiksavo na tatheti |
atmanamutkarsayati | sampragrhnati | paramsca pansa(pamsa)yati
| sa atmanam sampragrhnatyete bhavanti | bhiksavah, sthavira,
ratijña, abhyavatirbrahmacaryah, (sbh_sh: 148) tanna kalena
kalam pariprcchati | pariprasnikaroti | te casya na kalena
kalamavivrtani ca sthanani vivrnvanti | vivrtani ca sthanani
vivrnvanti | na ca gambhiramarthapadam | sadhu ca susthu ca
prajñaya pratividhya samprakasayanti yavadeva jñanadarsanasya
visuddhaye | evamasya sa atmasamgrahah |

antarayiko bhavati | yaduta vipasyanayah []
punaraparamalpamatrakasyavaramatrakasya jñanadarsanamatrakasya
sparsaviharamatrakasya labhi bhavati | sa tena jñanamatrakena |
darsanamatrakenatmanamutkarsayati | sampragrhnati | sa
atmanam sampragrhnastavata samtusto bhavati nottari
vyayacchate | evamasyantarayah krto bhavati | atmasampragrahena
yaduta vipasyanayah (naya) [] capalo va punah anupasantendriyo
bhavati | uddhatendriyah, unnatendriyah | sa dusitacitti bhavati |
subhasitabhasi, duskrtakarmakari, na sthiram
dharmamscintayati | na drdham cintayati | yena vipasyanam na
purayati na visodhayatyevamasya capalyam | antarayo bhavati | yaduta
vipasyanaya iti |

dvau dharmau samathantarayau | yaduta pramadah, adesavasasca [] dvau
dharmau vipasyanantarayau yadutatmasampragrahascapalyañca | iti yasca

samathantarayah | yasca vipasyanantarayah | ayamucyate (sbh_sh: 149) pratisamlayanantarayah |

ayam ca punarantarayasya samasarthah iti | yascayam samasarthah | yasca purvako vistaravibhagah | tadekatyamabhisamksipyantaraya ityucyate | asya cantarayasya viparyayena[na]ntarayo veditavya iti | ya esamantara[ya]namabhavo vigamah asamgatirasamavadhara(cara)[na]mayamucyate [ana]ntarayah ||

tyagah katamah | yaddanamanavadyam cittalamkarartham, (sbh_sh: 150) cittapariskarartham, yogasambharartham, uttamarthasya praptaye dadati |

tatra ko dadati [kasmai dadati kutra dadati]kena ca dadati | katham dadati | kasmaddadati | yenasya (sbh_sh: 151) danama[na]vadyam bhavati || aha | data, danapatirdadati | ayamucyate data | yasya svakam diyate | tacca datukamasya, nadatukamasya, ayamucyate danapatih |

tatra kutra dadati | aha | caturstu dadati | duhkhitayoga(pa)karine | istaya, visistaya ca |

tatra duhkhitayeti | krpana va, adhvaga va, yacanaka va, andha va, badhira va, anatha va, apratisarana va, upakaranavikala iti | ye va punaranye [a]pyevambhagiya[h]

upakarinah katame tadyatha matapitaram (rau) apayakaposakam (kau), samvardhakami(kavi)ti | ye va punaratavikantaraduttarayanti, durbhiksadva, paracakrabhayadva, bandhanadva | abadhakadva hitopadesakascasya bhavanti | sukhopadesaka, hitasukhopasamharaka, utpannotpannesu cadhikaranesu sahayakah, sahanandinah, sahasoka, apatsu caivam na parityajanti iti ye va punaranye [a]pyevambhagiya ima upakarinah |

istah katame [] ye samstuta[h] | yesamasyantike bhavati | prema va, gauravamva, bhaktivado va, alaptakah, samstutakah sapriyakasca bhavanti | iti va punaranye [a]pyevambhagiya ima ucyate istah ||

visistah katame [] te srava(ma)nabrahmana[h] (sbh_sh: 152) sadhurupasammatah | avyabadhyah avyabadhyaratah, vigataragah, ragavinayaya pratipannah, vigatadvesa dvesavinayaya pratipannah | vigatamoha, mohavinayaya pratipanna iti | ye va punaranye [a]pyevam bhagiya ima ucyante visistah ||

tatra kim dadatityaha | samasatah sattvasamkhyatamasatva (ttva) samkhyatam ca | vastu dadati |

tatra sattvasamkhyatamvastu katamat | tadyatha putradanam dasidasakarmakarapau[ruse]yahastyasvagavedakakukutastrupurusadar akadarikamiti | yadva punaranyadapyevam bhagiyam vastu | adhyatmamva punarupadaya karacaranasiromansa(mamsa)rudhiravasadinyanuprayacchati | idamapi purusasamkhyatam danam yatra bodhisattvabodhah

samdrsyante | asmimtvarthe nedam danamabhipretam | yesu tu
sarvesvasyaisvaryam bhavati | vasita ca prabhavisnuta ca | arhati
ca tansatva (ttva)n paresam pratipadayitum |
pratipadayamscatmanamanavadyam karoti | na taddhetostatpratyayam pare
manansi (namsi) pradusayanti | ye ca satva (ttvah) paresu
pratipadita(h)stena vyapadita bhavantidamucyate anavadyam
satva(ttva)vastudanam ||

asattvasamkhyatamvastu katamat | tadyatha dhanavastu, (sbh_sh: 153)
dhanyavastu | desa vastu |

tatra dhanavastu tadyatha
manimuktavaiduryasamkhasilapravada(la)smagarttapusaraganvaj
ataruparajatalohitikadaksinavartamiti | yadva punaranyadapyevam
bhagiyam ratnamva, hiranyamva, rupyamva, vastramva,
bhandopaskaram va, gandhajatam va, malyajatamva, idamucyate
dhanam |

dhanyam katamat | yatkimñcid bhojyam va, peyamva, tadyatha yava
va, salirva, godhuma va, kola va, kulattha va, tila va, masa
va, iksurasamva (so va), mrdvikarasamva (so va), iti yadva
punarapyevambhagiyamidamucyate dhanyam ||

desavastu katamat | tadyatha ksetravastu grhavastvapanavastu,
punyasalaviharapratisthapanamiti | yadva
punaranyadapyevambhagiyamidamucyate desavastu |

tatra yacca satva (sattva) samkhyatamvastu idam dadatiti ||

kena dadatiti | ya ca alobhasahagata cetana, cittabhisamskaro
manaskarma | yacca tatsamutthapitam kayakarma | vakkarma
de[sa]vastuparityagaya, svasamtane va [[]] anena dadati |

tatra katham dadatiti | sraddhaya dadati | agamadrstih,
phaladarsi, satkrtya dadati | pranatacittah svahastam
(hastabhyam) dadati | anapaviddha[h] kalena dadati |
yadaitatparesamupayogyam syatparananupahatya dadati | dharmena,
samayena, asahasena, samudanayitva (samudaniya) suci dadati |
pranitam kalpikam dadati | yena na pare savadya bhavanti | natma
[[]] abhiksnam dadati | viniya satma[yanmalam] sannidhimalam ca
danam dadati | purvameva danatsumana dadacci(damsci)ttam
prasadayati | datva va vipratisari bhavati | evam dadati |

kasmaddadati | aha | karunyadva dadati | yaduta duhkhitesu
krtajñataya (taya) dadati | yaduta upakarisu premna, gauravena,
bhaktya dadati | yaduta istesu laukikalokantaravisesaparathanaya
dadati | yaduta visistesu [[]] tasmāt | dadatityucyate |

ebhirakarairato 'sya grhino va, pravrajitasya va
cittalamkarartham, cittapariskarartham |
yogasambhararthamuttamarthasya praptaye taddanamanavadyam bhavati |

ayamucyate tyagah ||

sramanalamkarah katamah [] tadyathaikatyah sraddho bhavati |
asathah | alpabadhah, arabdha[virya]jatiyah prajño
[a]lpecchah, samtustah | suposah, suka(bha)rah,
dhutagunasamanvagatah prasadiko, matrajñah |
satpurusadharmasamanvagatah | panditadharmasamanvagatah |
panditalingasamanvagatah | ksamah, su(su)ratah, pesalasca
bhavati ||

katham sraddho bhavati | prasadabahulo bhavati | arthakalpanabahulah |
vimuktibahulah chandikasca kusalesu dharmesu [] sa sastari
prasidati | na kamksati | na vicikitsati | sastaram satkaroti |
gurukaroti | manayati | pujayati | satkrtya, gurukrtya, manayitva,
pujayitva, nisritya, viharati | yatha sastaryevam dharme |
sabrahmacarisu, siksayamavavadanusasanyam, pratisamstare
apramade, samadhavevam sraddho bhavati |

kathamasatho bhavati | rujako bhavati rujakajatiyah |
yathabhutammatmanamaviskartta bhavati | (sbh_sh: 156) sasturantike,
vijñanañca, sabrahmacarinamevamasatho bhavati |

kathamalpabadho bhavati | arogajatiyah | samayasadhinya grahanya
samanvagato bhavati | natyusnaya, natisitaya, avyabadha(dha)ya,
jatusukhaya yayasyasitapitakhaditasvadita[ni] samyakyukhena
paripakam gacchantyevamalpabadho bhavati |

kathamarabdhaviryajatiyo bhavati | sthamavanviharati | viryavanutsahi
drdhaparakramah | niksiptadhurah kusalesu dharmesu daksasca
bhavatyanalasa utthanasampannah [] kartta bhavati | vijñanam
sabrahmacarinam kayena vaiyaprtymevarabdhaviryo bhavati |

katham prajño bhavati | dvidha smrtibuddhisampanno bhavati |
adhandhe[ndriyah], amudhendriyah, anedakah, pratibalah,
subhasitadurbhasitanam dharmanam arthamajñatumi |
sahajayapi buddhya samanvagato bhavati | prayogikayapi buddhya
samanvagato bhavati | evam prajño bhavati |

kathamalpeccho bhavati | yavadbhirgunaih samanvagato
bhavatyalpecchatamadim krtva taih parato jñatum na samanvesate |
kasci(cci)nme(nmam) pare na janiyuh, alpeccha[m] iti va evam
gunayukta ityevamalpeccho bhavati |

katham samtusto bhavati | itaretaresu civarapindapatena,
sayanasanena tusto bhavati, samtustah, sa labdhva civaram
luham va, pranitamva notkanthati | na paritasyati | labdhva ca
punah araktah paribhumkte | asakta iti vistarena purvavat | yatha
civramevam pindapatam (tah), sayanasanamevam tusto bhavati
|

katham suposo bhavati | atma asyaikah posyo bhavati | na tu pare

tadyatha daraka va, manusya veti | ye va punaranye [a]pi
kecidyesamarthaya ya (ya ya)mparyestimapadyate | pare caivam
dayakadanapatayo dusposyamiti pasye (syeyuh) (n | ra) evam
suposyo bhavati |

katham subharo bhavati | alpenapi yapayati | luhenapi yapayatyevam
subharo bhavati |

katham dhutagunasamanvagato bhavati | pindapatiko bhavati |
savadanapindapatikah | ekasanikah, khalu pascadbhaktikah |
traicivariko, namatikah, pansu (pamsu)kulikah | (sbh_sh: 158)
aranyako, vrksamulikah abhyavakasikah | smasaniko,
naisadyikah | yathasamstarikah [] ta ete
pindapatacivarasayanasanamarabhya dvadasaka[dhuta]guna bhavanti
| trayodasa (sa) va []

tatra pindapatikatvam bhidyamanam dvidha bhavati |
praptapindapatikasca, savadanapindapatika[ta]ya
vesyanuvesyakulani bhiksitva, paryatitva (paryatya),
yathalabdham yathopasampannam pindapatam paribhumkte, no tu
uccaih sundam pranidhaya kulani upasamkramati | ato [a]ham
lapsye, pranitam khadaniyam, bhojaniyam, yavadaptam [] tatra
pindapatikatvamavisesenarabhya dvadasa bhavanti | prabhedam
punah arabhya trayodasa(h) []

tatraikasanikatvam kathamat | ekasminnasane
nisannoyavatparibhoktavyam | tavatparibhumkte | vyutthitasca
punastasmadasananna paribhumkte | idamucyate | ekasanikatvam ||

khalu pascadbhaktikatvam katamat | bhojanartham nisannastavat(n)
na paribhumkte | yavatsarvabhojanam praticchati | yavata janati
saksyami yapayitum | yatasca punarjanite na me ata uttari bhojanena
krtyam bhavisyatiti | tatah sarvam parihrtyarabhate | (sbh_sh:
159) pa[ri]bhoktum | evam khalu pascadbhaktiko bhavati |

katham traicivariko bhavati | tribhisca civairiyapayati,
samghatina va, uttarasamgena, amtarvasena ca | trayanam
civaranamatirekamuttaram na dharayatyevam trai[civa]riko bhavati ||

katham namatiko bhavati || yatkimciccivaram dharayati |
trivaramva, atirekacivaramva sarva tadaurnikam dharayati | na
tvanyam (nyat) [] evam namatikam dharayati |

katham pansu (pamsu)kuliko bhavati | yaccivaram parairmuktam
bhavati | ucchistam, rathyayamva, vithyamva, catvare va,
srrmgatake va, pathi va, utpatheva, uccarasamsrstamva,
prasravasamsrstamva,
uccaraprasravapuyarudhirakhetapraksitam va [] tato yadasuci
tadapinaya, saramadaya, sodhayitva, sivitva, vivarnikrtya
dharayatyevam pansu(pamsu)kuliko bhavati |

kathamaryanyako bhavati | aranye vanaprasthani prantani sayanasanani
adhyavasati | yani vyavakrstani gramanigamanamevamaranyako
bhavati ||

katham vrksamuliko bhavati | vrksamule vasam (sbh_sh: 160)
kalpayati | [vrksa]mulam nisritya [] evam vrksamuliko bhavati |

kathamabhyavakasiko bhavati | abhyavakase vasam kalpayati | anavakase
vivrte da (de)se [] evamabhyavakasiko bhavati |

katham smasaniko bhavati | smasane vasam kalpayati yatra
mrtamrto janakayah | abhinirhriyata evam smasaniko bhavati ||

katham naisadyiko bhavati | mamce va, pithe va, trnasamstare
va nisadyaya kalamatinamayati | no tu mamca (ma cam)va, pitham
va, kudyamva, (vrksamulam) vrksamulamva,
trnasamstaramva, parnasamstaramva, nisritya prstha va
(prstham va), parsvamva dadatyevam naisadyiko bhavati |

katham yathasamstariko bhavati | yasmin trnasamstare va,
parnasamstare va sayyam kalpayati | trnasamstaramva,
parnasamstaramva sakrtyañcaiva samskrtam bhavati | tathaiiva
sayyam kalpayati | no tu punarvikopayati | abhisamskaroti caivam
ya(ya)thasamstariko bhavati |

kenaite dhutaguna ucyante tadyatha urna va, karpasam va, dhutam
bhavatyasamvrttamiti | ta[cca ta]smin (sbh_sh: 161) samaye mrdu ca
bhavati | laghu ca, karmanyam ca, yaduta sutrabhinirhare va,
tulavahade (te?) (tulabhinirhare) va [] evameva ihaikatyasya
pindapataragena pindapate cittam saktam bhavati |
samsaktam civararagena sayanasanara[gena] sayanasane cittam
saktam bhavati | samsaktam | sa ebhirdhutagunairvisodhayati
rjukaroti | mrdukarmanyamarjavamasravamvidheyam yaduta
brahmacyavasaya tenocyante dhutaguna iti ||

tatra pindapataprahanabhojanaragasya prahanaya ekasaniko bhavati
| prabhutabhojanaragasya prahanaya namatiko bhavati |
pranitacivararagasya prahanaya namatiko bhavati |
pranitacivararagasya prahanaya traicivariko bhavati | civare
mrdusamsparsaragasya prahanaya pansu(pamsu)kuliko bhavati |
sayanasanaragascaturvidhah | tadyatha samsparsaragah |
pratisrayaragah | parsvasukhasayanasukharagah |
astaranapratyastaranopacchadanaragah | tatra samsargaragasya
prahanaya aranyako bhavati | pratisrayaragasya prahanaya
vrksamulikah (sbh_sh: 162) amyavakasikah | smasaniko bhavati |
api ca smasanikatvam middhena ragasya prahanaya bhavati |
parsvasukhasayananasukharagasya prahanaya naisadyiko bhavati |
astaranapratyastaranopacchada[na]ragasya prahanaya
yathasamstariko bhavatyevam dhutaguna samanvagato bhavati |

katham prasadiko bhavati | prasadikenati(bhi)kramapratikramena

samanvagato bhavatyalokitavyalokitena samjimita
(sammimjita)prasaritena samghaticivarapatradharanenavim
prasadiko bhavati |

katham matrajño bhavati | iha sraddha brahmanagrhapatayo vyartham
pracarayati | yaduta civara pindapata
sayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaraistatra pratigra[hena]
matram janati | evam matrajño bhavati |

katham satpurusadharmasamanvagato bhavati | uccakulapravrajito va
sannadhyakulapravrajito va, abhirupo va, darsaniyah, prasadiko,
bahusrutopakaranenopetah | anyatamanyatamasya va jñanamatrasya
darsanamatrakasparsavihara sarthakasya labhi
sannetenatmanamutkarsayati | paramasca pansa (pamsa)yati |
dharmanudharmapratipanno bhavatyevam satpurusadharmasamanvagato bhavati |

katham panditalimgasamanvagato bhavati | karmalaksano (sbh_sh:
163) balah, karmalaksanah panditah | yathakathamiti balo
duscintitacinti bhavati | durbhasitabhasi, duskrtakarmakari,
panditah punah sucintitacinti bhavati | subhasitabhasi,
sukrtakarmakari [] evam panditalimgasamanvagato bhavati |

katham ksamo bhavati | akrusto na pratyakrosati | rosito na
pratirosayati | vadito na prativadayati | bhandito na
pratibhandayati | sa cayusman ksamo bhavati | sitasyosnasya
jighatsaya[h], pipasayah,
damsakamasakavatatapasarisrpasamsparanam(nam), parato
duruktanam, duragatanam, vacanapathanam | saririkanam
vedananam, duhkhanam, tivranam, kharanam,
katukanam, amana apanam pranaharininam ksamo
bhavatyadhivasanajatiyah | evam ksamo bhavati |

katham (su) surato bhavati | yathapi tanmaitrena kaya karmana
samanvagato bhavati | maitrena vakkarmana, maitrena manaskarmana,
sasturantike vijñanam ca, sabrahmacarinam, sadharanaparibhogi
ca bhavatyaparibhogi ca | bhavatyapratiguptabhoji |
labhairdharmikairdharmapratilabdhaih, patragataih, patraparyapannaih
silasamanyagatasca bhavati | drstisamanyagatasca | sa ebhiih
sadbhiih samrajaniyairdharmaih (samramjaniyairdharmaih)
samanvagatah priyakaranairgurukaranairsthavadakaranaih
sukhasamvasyo bhavati | avihethanajatiyah | (sbh_sh: 164)
abhinandanti cainam vijñah | sabrahmacarinah | ekavyavasayah |
evam su (su)rato bhavati |

katham pesalo bhavati | vigatabhrkutirbhavatyuttanamukhavarnah,
smitasarddhamgamahpurvabhibhasi | priyavadi | samgrahasilah
| attasantanah [h] evam pesalo bhavati |

sa ebhidharmaih samanvagato dharmakamo bhavati | gunakamah | na
labhasatkarakirtislokakamah | na sa maropikaya mithyadrstya

samanvagato bhavati | napyapa[vadi]kaya [] asantam dharmam na
samaropayati | santam dharmam napavadati | sa yattadbhavati | kathitam
katheyam, civa(hna)ksaram, cihnapadavyamjanam,
lokayatapratisamyuktam | tannirarthakamiti | viditva aratparivarjayati
| [na te]na dayate, na tena priyate, tena catmadam [va]nyi (ci)varam
dharayati | grhasthaih sardham, samsargam parivarjayanti (yati) |
klesavarddhanam [] aryaih saha [sam]sargam karoti |
jñānavisodhakam [] na ca mitrakulanikaroti | pratigrhnati | same
tato nidanam bhavisyatyanekaparyayena vyaksepad vyaparo va,
tesamva punarviparinamadanyathibhavadutpatsyante
sokaparidevadhkhadaurmanasyopayasa iti | utpannotpannamsca
klesopaklesannadhivasayati | prajahati, (sbh_sh: 165) vinodayati,
vyantikaroti | sa (tan) me ato nidanamutpadyate drstadharmikam va
duhkham, samparayikam veti | sraddhodayam ca na vinipatayati |
acyutasilah | abhrastavratah, sraddhadeyam paribhunkte | na ca
sraddhadeyam pratiksipati | na siksam pratyakhyati |
atmadosantaraskhalitagavesi va bhavati | praticchannakalyano
vivrtapapakah | paradosantaskhalitesu nabhogah samvidya[te]
capattirnapadyate | jivitahetorapi | apannasca laghu laghveva
yathadharmam pratikaroti | itikaranyesu ca dakso bhavatyandalasah,
svayamkari, na paratah kayaparicaryam paryesate | buddhanam ca
buddhasravakanam ca, acintyamanubhavam, gambhiram ca
desanamadhimucyate | na pratiksipati | tathagata eva janakah pasyaka
(drastaro) nahamiti | drstva na ca svayam
drstiparamarsasthayi bhavatyasamamjasagrahi,
duhpratinihsargamamntri [] sa ebhiringunairyuktah, evam vihari,
evam siksamanah, sramanalamkarenalamkrtah sobhate,
tadyatha kascideva purusah yuva, mananajatiyah, kamopabhogi,
snatanuliptah | avavadavastupravrtah |
vividhairbhusanairalamkrtah sobhate | tadyatha harsairva,
keyurairva, amgulimudrikaya va, jataruparajatamalaya (sbh_sh: 166)
[va] evameva sa vividhaih sramanalamkarairgunairalamkrto |
bhasate, tapati, virocate | tasmacchramanalamkara ityucyate |
ayamucyate sramanalamkarah ||

|| uddanam ||

syadatmaparasampatticchandah silendriyastatha |
bhojanam caiva jagarya samprajanadviharita ||

caiva tatha sravanacintana (saddharmasravanacintana) |

anantarayastyagasca alamkarena pascimah ||

sraddha asathah alpadhvirya prajña alpecchata samtustih
suposata [||] subharata dhutapranadikamatrata ksanti[h]
saurabhyapesala ||

|| yogacarabhumau sravakabhumisamgrhitayam prathamam
yogasthanam ||

ii. dvitiam yogasthanam

laukikam caiva vairagyam tatha lokottarena ca |
tayoscaiva hi sambharo bhumirnaiskramyasamjñita ||

tatra kati pudgala yesyam naiskramyabhuma yathadesitayam
yathaparikirtitayam niskramanti | katham ca pudgalanam
vyavasthanam bhavati | katamadalambanam | katamovavadah | katama
siksa | katame siks anulomika dharmah | katamo yogabhramsah |
katame yogah [] katamo manaskarah | kati yogacarah |
katamadyogakaraniyam | katama yogabhavana [] katamadbhavanaphalam
| kati pudgalaparyayah | kati marah | kati marakarmani |
kathamarambho viphalo bhavati |

tatra pudgalah astavimsatih | katame astavimsatih |
tadyatha mrdvindriyah | tiksnendriyah | unmadaragah |
unmedadvesah | unmadamohah | unmadamanah | unmadavitarkah |
samaprapto, mandarajaskajatiyah | pratipannakah [] phalasthah |
sraddhanusari | dharmanusari | (sbh_sh: 170) buddhadhimukto,
drstipraptah | kayasaksi | sakrdbhavaparamah | kulamkulah
[] ekavicikah | antara(ya)parinirvayi | upapadyaparinirvayi |
sabhissamskaraparinirvayi | urdhvam(rdha)srota[h]
samayavimuktah | akopyadharmah(h) prajñadhimuktah |
ubhayatobhagavimuktasceti | tatra mrdvindriyah pudgalah katamah |
yasya pudgalasya mrdunindriyani | dhandhavahini | mandavahini |
jñeye vastuniti purvavat | sa punardvididho veditavyah | adita eva
mrdvindriyagotrah | aparibhasi(vi)tendriyasca |

tiksnendriyah pudgalah katamah | yasya pudgalasyendriyani
adhandhavahini bhavanti | amandavahini | jñeye vastuniti purvavat | sa
punardvididho veditavyah | adita eva tiksnendriyagotrah |
paribhavitendriyasca ||

ragonmadah pudgalah katamah | yena pudgalena purvamanyasu jatisu
raga asevito, bhavito, bahulikrtah sa tena hetuna tena
pratyayainaitarhi ramjaniye vastuni tivraragasca,
bhavatyayata(na)ragasca | ayamucyate ragonmadah pudgalah |

dvesonmadah pudgalah katamah | yena pudgalena dvesah purvamanyasu
jatisu asevito, bhavito, bahulikrtah | tena hetuna tena
pratyayenaitarhi dvesaniye vastuni tivradvesasca
bhavatyayatadvesasca | ayamucyate | dvesonmadah pudgalah |

mohonmadah pudgalah katamah | yena pudgalena purvamanyasu jatisu
moha asevito, bhavito, bahulikrtah | tena ca hetuna tena pratyayena []
etarhi mohaniye vastuni tivramohasca bhavatyayata mohascayamucyate
mohonmadah pudgalah |

manonmadah pudgalah katamah | yena pudgalena purvamanyasu jatisu
mana asevito, bhavito, bahulikrtastena hetuna tena pratyayena [] etarhi
manyaniye(mananiye)vastuni tivramanasca bhavatyayatamanasca ||

ayamucyate manonmadah pudgalah |

vitarkonmadah pudgalah katamah | yena pudgalena purvamanyasu jatisu
vitarka asevito, bhavito, bahulikrtastena ca hetuna tena ca pratyayena
etarhi vitarka sthaniye vastuni tivravitarkasca bhavatyayatavitarkasca
[] ayamucyate vitarkonmadah | pudgalah ||

samapraptah pudgalah katamah | yena pudgalena purvamanyasu jatisu
rago, dveso, moho, mano, vitarko nasevito, bhavito, bahulikrto, na
caite dharma (sbh_sh: 172) adinavato drstah | vidusitah,
santiritah [] sa tena hetuna, tena ca pratyayena ramjaniye va
vastuni, dvesaniye va vastuni, manyaniye (mananiye), vitarkaniye
[va vastuni] na tivrarago bhavati | napyayataragah | na casya
samudacarati rago, yaduta tena vastuna [] yatha raga evam dveso,
moho, mano, vitarkah | ayamucyate samapraptah pudgalah |

mandarajaskah pudgalah katamah | yena pudgalena purvamanyasu jatisu
na raga asevito bhavati, bahulikrtah | adinavatasca bahulam
drsto bhavati | vidusitah santiritah | sa tena hetuna tena
pratyayenaitarhi ramjaniye vastuni samavahite, sammukhibhute,
adhimate, prasure, udva(ulva)ne rajyam ragamutpadayati | madhye
paritte naivotpadayati | yatha raga evam dveso, moho, mano,
vitarka(rko), veditavyah (vyah) | ayamucyate mandarajaskah pudgalah
||

pratipannakah pudgalah katamah [] aha | pratipannakah
pudgalascatvarah | tadyatha srota apattiphalapratipannakah |
sakrdagamiphalapratipannakah | anagamiphalapratipannakah |
arhattvaphalapratipannakah | ayamucyate (sbh_sh: 173) pratipannakah
pudgalah ||

phalastha pudgalah katamah | aha | strota apannah, sakrdagami,
(sbh_sh: 174) anagami arhan | ayamucyate phalasthah pudgalah ||

sraddhanusari pudgalah katamah | yah pudgalah parata ava(to
'va)vadanusasanim paryesate | tadvalena ca pratipadyate | yaduta
phalasyadhigamaya | no tudgrhitesu dharmesu | paryavaptesu,
cintitesu, tulitesupapariksitesu svayamevasakto bhavati |
pratibalah | tan dharman bhavanakarenanusarttum | nanyatra
pudgalanusarinya prajñaya pratipadyate |
tasmacchraddhanusarityucyate ||

dharmanusari pudgalah katamah | yatpu(yah pu)dgalo yathasrutesu
dharmesu, paryavaptesu, cintitesu | tulitesupapariksitesu,
svayameva sakto bhavati | pratibalastandharmanbhavanakarenanusarttam
|| no tu parato 'vavadanusasanimparyesate | yaduta
phalasyadhigamayayamucyate dharmanusari pudgalah |

sraddhadhimuktah pudgalah katamah | sa sraddhanusari (sbh_sh: 176)
pudgalah | yasminsamaye sramanya[bhava]madhigacchati | sparsayati
(sprsati) | saksikaroti | paratovavadanusasanimargasya

tasminsamaye sraddhadhimukta ityucyate ||

drstipraptah pudgalah katamah | aha [] sa eva dharmanusari
pudgalo yasmin samaye sramanyaphalamadhigacchati | sparsayati (sprsati)
| saksikaroti | (sbh_sh: 177) paratovavadanusasanimargasya
tasminsamaye drstipraptah ityucyate ||

kayasaksi pudgalah katamah [] yoyam pudgalah |
anulomapratiilomamastau vimoksansamapadyate | vyuttisthate ca,
kayena ca saksatkrtya [bahulam] viharati, na ca sarvena
sarvamasravaksayamanuprapnotyayamucyate kayasaksi pudgalah ||

saptakrdbhavaparamah pudgalah katamah | yoyam pudgalastrayanam
samyojananam prahanatsatkayadrsteh,
silavrataparamarsasya, vicikitsayah strota apanno bhavati |
avinipatadharma, niyatah sambodhiparayanah |
saptakrdbhavaparamah | saptakrtva devamsca, manusyamsca,
(sbh_sh: 178) sambadhya, samsrtya duhkhasyantam karoti | ubhavapi
strota apannau pudgalau veditavyau |

tatraikavicikah pudgalah katamah | yasya sakrdagaminah pudgalasya
anagamiphalapratipannakasya kamavacaranam
klesanamadhimatramadhyadesah prahina bhavanti |
mrdukascaikavasista (caika avasista) bhavanti | sakrcca
kamavacarameva bhavamabhinirvrttya tatraiva parinirvati | sa punah
sakrdagacchatimam lokamayamucyate ekavicikah ||

antaraparinirvayi pudgalah katamah | aha | (sbh_sh: 179)
antaraparinirvayinah pudgalastrayah | ekontaraparinirvayi
pudgalah | cyutamatra evantarabhavabhinirvrttikale
antarabhavamabhinirvatayatyabhinirvrtte[h] samakalameva parinirvati |
tadyatha parittah sakalikagnirutpannaiva(nna eva) parinirvati |
dvtiyontaraparinirvayi pudgalah |
antarabhavamabhinirvarttayatyabhinirvrtteh (sbh_sh: 180)
samakala(kalama)ntara bhavettatrastha eva kalantarena parinirvati | no
tu yenopapattibhavastenasyapyuparato bhavati | tadyatha asubhanamva
ayahsthalanamva,
diptagnisamprataptanamayoghanairhanyamananamayahprapatika
utpatatyeva(vam) parinirvati | trtiyontaraparinirvayi (yi) pudgalah
antarabhavamabhinirvarttya yenopapatti bhavastenopanamati | upanatasca
punaranupapanna eva parinirvati | tadyatha | ayasprapatika utpatya
prthivyam | apatitaivamabhinirvati | ta ime trayo
'ntarabhavaparinirvayinah pudgalah ekatyamabhi samksipya
antaraparinirvayi pudgala ityucyate |

upapadyaparinirvayi pudgalah katamah | ya upapannamatra eva parinirvati
||

anabhisamskaraparinirvayi pudgalah katamah |
yonabhisamskarenaprayatnenakhedena margam sammukhikrtya

(sbh_sh: 181) tatropapannah parinirvatyayamucyate
anabhisamskaraparinirvayi pudgalah |

sabhisamskaraparinirvayi pudgalah katamah | yobhisamskarena
prayatnena khedamargam sammukhikrtya tatropapannah
parinirvatyayamucyate sabhisamskaraparinirvayi pudgalah ||

urdhvasrotah pudgalah katamah | yah pudgalo 'nagami | (sbh_sh:
182) prathame dhyane upapannah sa na tatrastha eva parinirvati | api tu
tasmaccyavitva uttarottaramabhinirvarttayabhya(nya)vadakanisthanva
devangacchati | naiva samjña | (l) nasamjñāyatanadva | ayamucyate
urdhvasrotah pudgalah |

samayavimuktah pudgalah katamah | yo mrdvindviyagatrah (gotrah)
pudgalah laukikebhyo drstadharmasukhaviharebhyah parihiyate |
cetayati va maranaya | anuraksate va
vimuktimatyarthapramadabhayapannayukto bhavati | yaduta etameva
parihanimadhipatim krtva tanmatro vasya kusalapakso bhavati | no
tu tesam tesam ratrimdivasanam ksanalavamuhurtana
(na)matyayadatyartham visesaya paraiti | yavanna tivramabhiyogam
karoti | ayamucyate samayavimuktah pudgalah ||

akopyadharma pudgalah katamah | etadviparyayena [ko] 'pyadharma
pudgalo veditavyah ||

prajñāvimuktah pudgala katamah | yah pudgalah sarvena
sarvamasravaksayamanuprapnoti | no tvastau vimoksan kayena
saksatkrtiyopasampadya viharati | ayamucyate prajñāvimukti (ktah)
pudgalah []

[ubhayatobhagavimuktah pudgalah] katamah | yah pudgala sarvena
sarvamasravaksayamanu prapnoti | astau vimoksankayenopasampadya
viharati | tasya klesavarana citta muktam bhavati |
vimoksavarana[ca]yamucyate ubhayatobhagavimuktah pudgalah ||

pudgalavyavasthanam katamat | ekadasabhih prabhedaih
pudgalavyavasthanam veditavyam | katamairekadasabhistadyatha
indriyaprabhedena, nikayaprabhedena, caritaprabhedena [pranidhanaprabhedena
prapripatprabhedena margaphala prabhedena] prayogaprabhedena |
samapattiprabhedena upapattiprabhedena parihani prabhedena
varanaprabhedena ca ||

indriyaprabhedena tavat | mrdvindriyasti (yati)
ksnendriyapudgalayorvyavasthanam ||

nikayaprabhedena saptavidhapudgalavyavasthanam | bhiksu[r]bhiksuni,
siksamana [sramanerah] sramaneri upasaka upasika ca ||

tatra caritaprabhedena saptanam pudgalanam vyavasthanam | yoyam
ragonmadah pudgalah sa ragacaritah [] yo dvesonmadah sa
dvesacaritah | yo mohonmadah sa mohacaritah | yo manonmadah sa
manacaritah | yo vitarkonmadah sa vitarkacaritah | yah samapraptah

samabhagacaritah | yo mandarajaskah so [mandacarito] veditavyah ||

tatra ragacaritasya pudgalasya katamani limgani | iha ragacaritah
pudgalah paritte sarvanihine ramjaniye vastuni ghanamadhimatram
ragaparyavasthanamutpadayati | kah punarvado madhyapranite [] tacca
punaragaparyavasthanam samtatya cirakalamavasthapayati |
dirghakalamanubaddho bhavati (l) tena paryavasthanena,
ramjaniiyairdharmairabhibhuyate | no tu sakto
[a]tiramjaniiyandharmanabhibhavitum [] snigdhendriyasca
bhavatyakharendriyah | karkasendriyah, aparuddhendriyah | natyartham
paresam vihethanajatiyo yaduta kayena, vaca durvivejyasca bhavati,
duhsamvejyasca | hinadhimuktikasca bhavati | drdhakarmantah |
sthirakarmantah | drdhavratah | sthiravratah | mahisthasca
bhavatyupakaranesu pariskaresu lolupajatiyastadgurukasca,
saumanasyabahulasca bhavatyandibahulo
vigatabhrkutiruttanamukhavarnah, smitapurvamgama
ityevambhagiyani ragacaritasya pudgalasya limgani veditavyani |

dvesacaritasya pudgalasya limgani katamani | iha dvesacaritah
pudgalah | dvesaniye vastuni parittena pratighavastunimittena
ghanam,prabutam pratighaparyavasthanamutpadayati | kah punarvado
madhyadhimate(na) [] tasya ca pratighaparyavasthanasya dirghakalam
santatimavasthapayati | cirakalamanubaddho bhavati | pratighaparyavasthanena
| sa dvesaniiyairdharmairabhibhuyate | no tu
dvesaniiyandharmanchakno (ñchakno)ti (sbh_sh: 186) abhibhavitum |
ruksendriyasca bhavati | kharendriyah, karkasendriyah
parusendriyasca bhavatyatyartham paresam vihethanajatiyo bhavati
| yaduta kayena, vaca | suvivenya(jya)sca bhavati | susamvejyah |
dhvankso bhavati mukharah | pragalbhah anadhimuktibahulah | na
drdhakarmanto, nasthirakarmantah | na drdhavrato, na sthiravratah
| daurmanasyabahulasca bhavatyupayasabahulah | aksamo
bhavatyamahisthah | vilomanajatiyah | apradaksinagrahi
duhpratyaneya jatiya upanahabahulah | krurasamsascandasca
bhavatyada[yi] pratyaksaravadi so 'lpamatramapyuktah
sannabhisajyate | kupyati | vyapadyate | madgu[h] pratitisthati |
kopam samja[na]yati | [vi]krtabhrkutisca bhavati |
anuttanamukhavarna[h] parasampattidvesta, irsyabahula
ityevambhagiyani [dvesa]caritasya pudgalasya lingani veditavyani ||

tatra katamani mohacaritasya pudgalasya lingani | iha [moha]caritah
pudgalah mohasthaniye vastuni parittam, ghanam, prabutam
mohaparyavasthanamutpadayati | prageva madhyadhimate, drdham ca
kalam tasya mohaparyavasthanasya santatimavasthapayati | tena canubaddho
bhavati | (sbh_sh: 187) sa mohaniiyairdharmairabhibhuyate | no tu mohaniyan
dharmamcchaknotyabhibhavitum (dharmañchaknotyabhibhavitum) |
baddhe(dhandhe?)ndriyasca bhavati | jadendriyasca bhavati |
mattendriyasca, sithilakayakaryanta(nto)ducintitacinti,
durbhasitabhasi, duskrtakarmakari, alaso 'nutthanasampannah |

mandabhagi, durmedho(dhah) | musitasmr̥tih | asamprajanadvihari |
vamagrahi, durvivejyo, duhsamvejyo, hinadhimuktikah | jata
edamuko hastasambadhikah | apratibalah |
subhasitadurbhasitanamarthamajñatum pratyaya(pa?)hayasca bhavati
| parahayah parapraneya ityevam bhagiyani mohacaritasya pudgalasya
limgani veditavyani ||

tatra katamani manacaritasya pudgalasya limgani | iha manacaritah
pudgalo manasthaniye vastuni parittepi ghanam
manaparyavasthanamutpadayati | kah punarvado madhyadhimate [] tasya
ca manaparyavasthanasya dirghakalam santatimavasthapayati | tena
canubaddho bhavati | [katamani manacaritasya pudgalasya limgani [] iha
manacaritah pudgalaḥ manasthaniye vastuni parittepiḥ ghanam
manaparyavasthanamutpadayati kah punarvado madhyadhimate | tasya
manaparyavasthanasya dirghakalam santatimavasthapayati | tena
canubaddho bhavati] sa manasthaniyairdharmairabhibhuyate | (sbh_sh: 188)
no tu manasthaniyandharmañchaknotyabhibhavitum | uddhatendriyasca
bhavatyunnatendriyasca[nnatendriyasca] kayamandananyuktasca
bhavatyadhimatramunnatañca vacam bhasate, navanatam,
satapikagurusthaniyanam ca na kalena kalam yatharupamapacitim
karta bhavati | stabdho bhavati | apranatakayo nabhi
vadanavandanapratyutthananam jalisamicikarmasila, atmapragrahako
bhavatyatmotkarso parapamsakah | labhakamah satkarakamah
kirtisabdaslokamah | utplavanabhandonuivedhyasca(jyasca)
bhavati | duhsamvejya udaradhimuktisca bhavati | mandakarunyah []
adhimatram catmasattvajivapo[sapu]rusapudgaladrstimanyubahalo
bhavati | upanahi cetyevambhagiyani manacaritasya pudgalasya limgani
veditavyani ||

tatra katamani vitarkacaritasya pudgalasya limgani | iha vitarkacaritah
pudgalaḥ vitarka sthaniye vastuni parittepi
ghanaparyavasthanamutpadayati | tacca paryavasthanam
dirghakalamavasthapayati | tena canubaddho bhavati | sa
vitarkasthaniyairdharmairabhibhuyate | no tu vitarkasthaniyan dharmam
(rmañ) chaknotyabhibhavitum | asthirendriyasca bhavati | capalendriyah |
(sbh_sh: 189) tram (cam)calendriyah | vyakulendriyah |
[asthira]kayakarmantah [] cha(du)ritavakkarmanti, durvivejyo
duhsamvejyah, prapamcaramah prapamcaratah | kamksabahulo,
vicikitsabahulah | chandikasca bhavatyasthiravratah | aniscitavratah |
asthirakarmantah [] aniscitakarmantah [] samkabahulah,
pramusitasmr̥tih | vivekanabhirato, viksepabahulah | lokacitresu
chandaraganusr̥tah [] daksonalasa ityevam bhagiyani
vitarkacaritasya pudgalasya limgani veditavyani || idam caritaprabhedena
pudgalavyavasthanam veditavyam ||

tatra pranidhanaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam | asti pudgalaḥ
sravakayane krtapranidhanah [] asti pratyekabuddhayane [] asti
mahayane [] tatra yoyam pudgalaḥ | sravakayane krtapranidhanah

samyakchravakagotrah syatpratyekabuddhagotrah | syanmahayanagotrah |
tatrāyoyam pudgalah pratyekayam bodhau krtapranidhanah so 'pi
syatpratyekabuddhagotrah, syacchavakagotrah, syanmahayanagotrah []
tatra yoyam pudgalo mahayane krtapranidhanah so 'pi
syachravakagotrah, syatpratyekabuddhagotrah, syanmahayanagotrah |
tatra yoyam sravakagotrah pudgalah pratyekayambodhau, anuttarayamva
samyaksambodhau krtapranidhanah | sa sravakagotravadavasyamante
kale tatpranidhanam (sbh_sh: 190) vyavartyam
sravakayanapranidhana evavatisthate | evam
pratyekabuddhayanagotro mahayanagotro veditavyah |

tatra bhavatyesevā pudgalanam pranidhanasambharah
pranidhanavyatikarah | no tu gotrasambharo, gotravatyatikarah |
asmimstvarthe sravakayanapranidhana[h] sravakagotrascāite
pudgala veditavyah || evam pranidhanaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam
bhavati ||

katham pratipatprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati | esam
yathoddistanam yathaparikirtitanam pudgalanam catasrbhih
pratipadbhirmiryānam bhavati | katamabhiscatasrbhih [] asti
pratipad dukkha dhandhabhijñā | [asti pratipad dukkha
ksiprabhijñā] | asti pratipatsukha dhandhabhijñā asti pratipatsukha
ksiprabhijñā || tasya mrdvindriyasya pudgalasya mauladhyanalabhino ya
pratipadiyamucyate dukkha dhandhabhijñā | tatra tiksandriyasya
pudgalasya mauladhyanalabhino ya pratipadiyamucyate dukkha
ksiprabhijñā | tatra mrdvindriyasya pudgalasya mauladhyanalabhino ya
pratipadiyamucyate sukha dhandhabhijñā | tatra tiksandriyasya
pudgalasya mauladhyanalabhino ya pratipadiyamucyate sukha ksiprabhijñā
| evam pratipatprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam veditavyam ||

tatra katham margaphalaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam (sbh_sh: 191)
veditavyam | tadyatha | caturṇam pratipannakanam strotā
apattiphalapratipannakasya sakrdagamiphalapratipannakasya
anagamiphalapratipannakasya, arhatta(arhattva)phalapratipannakasya,
caturṇam phalasthanam strotā apannasya, sakrdagaminah |
anagaminorhataśca ye pratipannakamarga vartante | te
pratipannakastesam pratipannakamargena vyavasthanam | ye
'rhatphalasramanyaphalavyavasthitastesam
[margapha]lavyavasthanamevam margaphalaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam
bhavati ||

katham prayogaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati | tadyatha
śraddhanusaridharmanusarina [] yah pudgalah śraddhanusarena
prayuktah | sa śraddhanusari, yo dharmesu
parapratyayavinayanusarena prayuktah sa dharmanusari | evam
prayogaprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati |

tatra katham samapattiprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati | tadyatha
kayasaksinah (saksi) astau vimokṣan kayena

saksatkṛtyopasampadya viharati | na ca sarvena
sarvamasravaksayamanuprpto bhavati | rupi rupani pasyati |
adhyatmamarupasamjñam bahirdha rupani pasyati |
subhavamoksam kayena saksatkṛtyopasampadya viharati |
akasanantyayatanam, vijñananantyayatanam, akiñcanyayatanam,
naiva samjñā nasamjñayatanam,
samjñāvedayitanirodhamanulomapratilomam (sbh_sh: 192) samapadyate ca,
vyuttisthate ca | evam samapattiprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam
bhavati |

kathamupapattiprabhedena | pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati | tadyatha
saptakṛdbhavaparamasya, kulamkulasya,
ekavicikasyantaraparinirvayinah upapadyaparinirvayinah,
urdhvamsrotasasca | evamupapattiprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati |

kathamaparihaniprabhedena | pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati | tadyatha
samayavimuktasyarhatah yo bhavyo drstadharmasukhaviharebhyah
parihanaya, aparihaniprabhedena punarvyavasthanam ||
akopyadharmakasyarhatah yo na bhavyo drstadharmasukhaviharebhyah
parihanaya [] eva maparihaniprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati |

tatra kathamavaranaḥprabhedena pudgalavyavasthanam bhavati | tadyatha
prajñāvimuktasyobhayatobhagavimuktasyarhatah | tatra prajñāvimuktorhan
klesavaranaḥvimukto, na samapattyavaranaḥ | ubhayatobhagavimuktastu |
arhan | klesavaranaḥca vimuktah, samapattyavaranaḥca
tasmadubhayatobhagavimukta ityucyate | evamavaranaḥprabhedena
pudgalavyavasthanam
bhavatyebhistribhirbhedairyayoddistairiyathoddistanam pudgalanam
yathakramam vyavasthanam veditavyam ||

tatralambanam katamat | aha [] catvaryālambanavastuni | (sbh_sh:
193) katamani catvari | vyapyālambanam, caritavisodhamālambanam
kausalyālambanam, klesavisodhanam calambanam |

tatra vyapyālambanam katamat | aha | tadapi caturvidham | tadyatha
savikalpam pratibimbam, nirvikalpam pratibimbam, vastuparittata |
karyapariniḥpattisca |

tatra savikalpam pratibimbam katamat | yathapihaikatyah
saddharmasravanam va avavadanusasanimva nisritya, drstamva,
srutamva, parikalpitaḥ vopadaya jñeyavastusabhagam sa vikalpam
pratibimbam samahitabhūmikāi rvipasyanakarairvipasyati | viciniḥ |
praviciniḥ | parivitarakatyati | parimimansa (mamsa)mapadyate |

tatra jñeyamvastu [] tadyatha asubha va, maitri va, (sbh_sh: 194)
idampratyayatapratityasamutpado va, dhatuprabhedo va,
anapanasmṛtirva | skandhakausalāyamva,
dhatukausalāyamātanakausalāyam, pratityasamutpadakausalāyam,
sthanasthanakausalāyam | adhobhūmināmaudarikatvam |
uparibhūminam satatyam, samudayasatyam, nirodhasatyam,

margasatyamidamucyate | jñeyamvastu | tasyasya jñeyavastunah
avavadanusasanimva agamya, saddharmapra(sra)vanam va,
tannisrayena samahitabhumikam manaskaram sammukhikrtya, taneva
dharmanadhimucyate | tadevam jñeyamvastuni (stvadhi)mucyate | sa tasmin
samaye pratyaksanubhavika iti va[dhi]moksah pravarttate |
jñeyamvastuni (stviti) ca | tajjñeyamvastu pratyaksibhutam bhavati |
samavahitam, sammukhibhutam, na punaranyattajjatiyam dravyamapi
tvadhimoksanubhavah | sa tadsa(so) manaskaranubhavah
samahitabhumiko, yena tasya jñeyasya vastunah anusadrsam tad bhavati
(!) pratibhasam, yena taducyate | jñeyavastubhavam (-sabhagam)
pratibimbimiti | yadayam (dimam) yoga[m] santirayamstasmin prakrte,
jñeye vastuni pariksyā gunadosavadharanam karoti | idamucyate
savikalpam pratibimbam [!]

nirvikalpam (!) pratibimbam katamat | ihayam yogi
pratibimbannimittamudgrhya na punah vicinoti | (sbh_sh: 195)
prativicinoti | parivitarkeyati | parimimansa (mamsa)mapadyate | api tu
tadevalambanamasaktañcarthakarena tannimittam samayati | api tu
navakaraya cittasthitya adhyatmameva cittam sthapayati |
samsthapayati | avasthapayatyupasthapayati | damayati | samayati |
[vyupasamayati] | ekotikaroti | samadhatte [!] tasya tasminsamaye
nirvikalpam tatpratibimbam alambanam bhavati |
yatra savekamsenaikagram smrtimavasthapayati (!) tadalambanam,
no tu vicinoti | parivitarkeyati | parisimansa (mamsa)mapadyate | tacca
pratibimbam pratibimba mityucyate | itimani tasya jñeyavastusabhagasya
pratibimbasya paryayanamani veditavyani |

vastupapannata (vastuparyantata) katama | yadalambanasya yadbhavikata
yathavadbhavikata | yathavadbhavikata ca |

tatra yavadbhavikata katama | yasmatparena rupaskandho (sbh_sh: 196)
va, vedanaskandho va, samjñaskandho [va], samska[ra]skandho va,
vijñanaskandho va, vijñanaskandho veti |
sarvasamskrtavastusamgrahah pamcabhirdharmaih sarvadharmasamgraho
dhatubhirayatanaisca sarvajñeyavastusamgrahasca | aryasatyairiyamucyate
yavadbhavikata ||

tatra yathavadbhavikata katama | ya alambanasya bhutata | tathata ca
tasrbhiryuktibhih | yuktyupetata | yadutapeksa (!) yuktya,
karyakaranayuktya | upapattisadhanayuktya | dharmatayuktya ca | iti
ya calambanasya yavadbhavikata, ya ca yathavadbhavi[ka]ta
tadekatyamabhisamskipya vastuparyantatetyucyate |

tatra karyaparinispattih katama | yadasya
[yogina]asevananvaya[d]bhavananvayad
bahulikaranvayacchamathavipasyanaya[h] pratibimbambano
manaskarah | sa paripurate, tatparipurya pratibimbambano
manaskarah | sa paripurate | tatparipurya(s)casrayah parivarttate |
sarvadausthulyani ca pratiprasrabhyante | asrayaparivrttesca

pratibimbamatikramya tasminneva jñeye vastuni nirvikalpam pratyaksam
jñanadarsanamutpadyate | prathamadhyanasamapattuh, (sbh_sh: 197)
prathamadhyanalabhinah prathamadhyanagocare,
dvtiyatrtyacaturthadhyanasamapattuh | caturthadhyanalabhinah |
caturthadhyanagocare,
akasanantyayatanavijñananantyayatanakimcanyayatanaivaivasamjñan
asamjñayatanasamapattustallabhinastadgocare [] iyamucyate karya
parinispattih ||

tanyetani bhavati | catvarylamba navastuni | sarvatragani
sarvesvalambanesvanugatani
atitanagapratyutpannaissamyaksambuddhairdesitani |
tenaitadbahyalambanamityucyate | api caitadalambanam samathapaksyam,
vipasyanapaksyam, sarvavastukam, bhutavastukam, hetuphalavastukam
ca | tena tadvyapityucyate |

yattavadaha | savikalpam pratibimbamiti | idamatra vipasyanapaksyasya
[] yatpunaraha | vastuparyantateti | idamatra sarvavastukataya
bhutavastukatayasca | yadaha | karyaparinispattiriti | idamatra
hetuphalasambandhasya |

yathoktambhagavata | ayusmantam revatamarabhya [] evamanusruyate |
ayusman revato bhagavantam prasnmapraksit | (sbh_sh: 198) kiyata,
bhadanta, bhiksuryoga, [(gi) yoga]cara alambane cittamupanibaddhah,
katamasminnalambane cittamupanibaghnatiti | katham punaralambanai(ne)
cittamupanibaddham supanibaddham bhavati | sadhu, sadhu, revata, sadhu
khalu tvam revata | etamartham prcchati (si) | tena hi srrnu ca,
sadhu ca, manasi kuru, bhasisye [] iha, revata bhiksuryogi
yogacarah caritamva visodhayitukamah, kausalyamva kartukamah |
asravebhyo va cittam vimocayitukamah | anurupe calambane
cittamupanibadhnati | pratirupe ca samyageva copanibaghnati | tatra
canirakrtadhyayi bhavati |

katham anurupe alambane cittamupanibaghnati | [sa ce]drevata, bhiksuryogi
yogacarah (ro) ragacarita eva, sa na subhalambane cittamupanibaghnati |
evamanurupe alambane cittamupanibaghnati | dvesacarito va
punarmaitryam, mohacarito va idam pratyayatapratityasamutpade,
manacarito dhatuprabhede | sa cedrevata, sa bhiksuryogi
yogacarovitarkacarita eva anapanasmrtau cittamupanibaghnati | evam so
'nurupe alambane cittamupanibaghnati | sa cetsa, revata, bhiksuh
samskaranam svalaksane sammudhah, kintu kausalye
cittamupanibaghnati | (sbh_sh: 199) hetusammudho dhatukausalaye,
pratyayasammudha ayatanakausalaye, kamadhatorvavairagyam
karttukamah, kamanamaudarikatve, rupanam santatve, rupebhyo
va vairagyam karttukamah | rupanamaudarikatve
arupyasantatayam ca cittamupanibaghnati | sarvatra va
satkayannirveksukamo, vimoktukamah, dukkhasatye(su) samudayasatye,
nirodhasatye, margasatye cittamupanibaghnati | evam hi, revata,
bhiksuryogi yogacarah | anurupe alambane cittamupanibaghnati | iha

revata, bhiksuryadyadeva jñeyam vastu nicettukamo bhavati,
pracettukamah | parivitarakayitukamah | parimimansa
(mamsa)yitukamah | tacca tena purvameva drstamva bhavati |
srutamva | matamva | vijñatamva [] sa tadeva drstamadhipatim
krtva, srutam, matam, vijñatamadhipatim krtva,
samahitabhumikenamanaskarena manasikaroti | vikalpayatyadhimucyate | sa na
tadeva jñeyamvastu samahitam sammukhibhutam pasyatyapi tu
tatpratirupakamasyotpadyate | tatpratibhasamva, jñanammatramva,
darsanammatramva, pratismrtamatramva yadalambanamayam bhiksuryogi
yogacarah samyagevalambane cittamupanibaghnati | sa cedayam, revata,
bhiksuryogi yogacara alambane cittamupanibaghnatya (ti ya) vad(j)
jñeyam jñatavyam bhavati | tacca yathabhuta[maviparitamcittam
(ta)mevam hi, revata, (sbh_sh: 200) bhiksuryogi yogaca]rah |
samyagevalambane cittamupanibaghnati | katham ca, revata, bhiksuryogi
yogacara[h] anirakrtadhyasi (yi) bhavati | sa cetsa, revata,
bhiksuresvalambane samyakprayujyamana[h] satatyaprayogi ca bhavati |
satkrtyaprayogi ca | kalena ca kalam samathanimittam bhavayati |
pragrahanimittamupeksani mittamasevananvayad
bhavananvayadvahulikaranvayatsarvadausthulyanam
pratiprasabdherasrayaparisuddhimanuprapnoti | sparsayati (sprsati) |
saksatkaroti | jñeyavastupratyaveksataya ca alambanaparisuddhim,
ragaviragaccittaparisuddhimavidya [vi]ragat (i)
jñanaparisuddhimadhigacchati | sparsayati (sprsati), saksatkaroti |
evam hi sa, revata, bhiksuryogi yogacarah anirakrtadhyayi bhavati
| yatasca revata, bhiksurasminnalambane cittamupanibadhnatyevam
calambane cittamupanibadhnatyevamasya taccittamalambane supanibaddham
bhavati |

|| tatra gatha ||

nimittesu caranyogi sarvabhutarthavedakah |
bimbadyayi satatikah parisuddhi vigacchati ||

tatra yattavadaha || nimittesu caranyogi anena tavacchamathanimitte,
pragrahanimitte, upeksanimitte satatarita cakhyata || yatpunaraha |
sarvabhutarthavedaka iti | anena vastuparyantata akhyata || yatpunaraha
| bimbadyayi satatikah | ityanena savikalpam nirvikalpañca
pratibimbamakhyatam | yatpunaraha | parisuddhim vigacchatityanena
karya[pari]nispattirakhyata || punarapi cuktam bhagavata ||

cittanimittasya kovidah pravivekasya (pravivekyasya?) ca vidante rasam |
dhyayi nipakah pratismrto bhunkte pritisukham niramisam [||]

tatra yattavadaha, cittanimittasya kovida ityanena savikalpam nirvikalpam
ca pratibimba[m] nimittasabdenakhyatam | vastupaparyantata
kovidasabdena | yatpunaraha | pravivekyasya ca vidante rasamityanenalambane
samyakprayuktasya prahanaramata bhavanaramata cakhyata |
yatpunaraha | dhyayi nipaka[h] pratismrta ityanena
samathavipasyanaya bhavanasatatyamakhyatam || yatpunaraha | bhunkte

pritisukham niramisamityanena kayaparinispattirakhyata || tadevam
satyetadvyapyalambanamaptagamavisuddham (sbh_sh: 202) veditavyam ||
yuktipatitam ca | idamucyate vyapyalambanam ||

tatra caritavisodhanamalambanam katamat || tadyatha asubha [] maitri |
idam pratyayatapratityasamutpadah | dhatuprabhedah |
anapanasmrtisca |

tatrasubha katama | aha [] sadavidha asubha | tadyatha
pratyasubhata | dukkhasubhata | avarasubhata | apeksiki
asubhata | klesasubhata | prabhamgurasubhata ca |

tatra pratyasubhata katama | aha | pratyasubhata adhyatmam copadaya,
bahirdha copadaya veditavya ||

tatradhyatmamupadaya | tadyatha- kesa, romani, nakha, danta, rajo,
malam, tvanmansa(mamsa)masthi, snayu[h], sira, vrkka (kkam),
hrdayam, plihakam, klomam, antranyantraguna, amasayam
(yah), pakvasayam(yah), mutram, purisamasru, svedah, kheta,
simghanakam, vasa, lasika, majjamedah, pittam, slesma,
puyah, sonitamastakam, mastakalungam, prasravah |

tatra bahirdha copadaya asubha (asubhata) katama | tadyatha
vinilakamba, vipuyakamva, vibhadratmakamva, vyadhmatma(ta)kamva,
vikhadita(ka)mva | vilohitakamva | viksiptakamva | asthi va |
samkalikam (ka) va | uccarakrtamva, prasravakrtamva,
khetakrtamva, simghanakakrtamva, rudhiramraksitamva,
puyamraksitamva, guthakathillamva, syandanika va | ityevam
bhagiya bahirdhopadaya pratyasubhata veditavya |

ya cadhyatmamupadaya | ya ca bahirdhopadayasubhata | iyamucyate |
pratyasubhata |

tatra dukkhasubhata katama | yaddukkhavedaniyam sparsam
pratityotpadyate | kayikacaitasikamasatam vedayitam vedanagata
miyamucyate | dukkhasubhata |

tatravarasubhata katama | yatsarvanihinamvastu, sarvanihino
dhatustadyatha kamadhatuh, yasmatpunarhinatarascavaratarasca,
pratikrustatarascasau dhaturnasti | iyamucyate avarasubhata |

apeksiki asubhata katama | tadyatha tadekatyamvastu subhamapi
sadyacchubhataramapeksyasubhatah khyati | tadyatha |
arupyanapeksya rupadhaturasubhatah khyati |
satkayanirodhanirvanamapeksya yavadbhavagramasubhasca (bha iti)
samkhyam gacchati | iyamevam bhagiyapeksiki asubhata []

traidhatukavacarani (l) sarvani
samyojanabandhana[nya]nusayopaklesasubhatetyucyate (-sa
asubhatetyucyate) ||

tatra prabhamgurasubhata katama | ya

pamcanamupadanaskandhanamanityata, adhruvanasvasikata,
viparinamadharmata itiyamasubhata ragacaritasya visuddhaye |
alambanam tatra ragastadyatha | adhyatmam kamesu (sbh_sh: 205)
kamachandah (cchandah), kamaragah, bahirdha kamesu
maithunachandah (cchandah), maithunaragah | visayachandah
(cchandah) | visayaragah | rupachando (cchando) rugaragah
satkayacha(ccha)ndah satkayaragasceti | ayam pañcavidho ragah |
tasya pañcavidhasya ragasya prahanaya, prativinodanaya |
asamudacaraya | sadvidha asubhata alambanam |
tatradyatmamupadaya | pratyasubhatalambanena adhyatmam kamesu
kama[c]chandah kamaragaccittamvisodhayati | bahirdhopadaya
pratyasubhatalambanena bahirdha taih ragaccaturvidha[d]
ragapratismyuktadvarnaragasamsthanaragaspararagopacararagaprat
ismyuktaccittam visodhayati |

tatra yada vinilakamva, vipuyakamva, vimadramakamva, vyadhmatmakamva,
vikhaditakam va manasi karoti | tada varnaragaccittam visodhayati |
yada punarvilohitakam va manasi karoti | tada samsthanaragaccittam
visodhayati | yada punarasthi va samkalikamva manasi karoti | tada
sparsaragaccittam visodhayati | yada viksiptakam manasikaroti tada
upacararagaccittam visodhayati | ataeva bhagavata bahirdhopadaya
pratyasubhata sa catasru siva pathika[su vya]vasthapita | (sbh_sh:
206) ya yaivanena sivapathika drsta bhavati | ekahamrta va,
saptahamrta va, kakaih kuraraih khadyamana, grdhraih,
svabhih, srgalaih | tatra tatremameca (va) kayamupasamharati |
ayamapi me kaya evam bhavi, evam bhuta, evam dharmatamanatita iti |
anena tavadvini lakamupadaya yavadvikhaditakamakhyatam |

yatpunaraha | ya anena sivapathika drsta bhavati |
apagatatvanmansa(mamsa)sonitamva supanibaddhetyanena
vilohitakamakhyatam |

yatpunaraha | yanyeva sivapathikasthanani prstivamso,
hanunakram, dantamala, sirahkapalam tatha bhinnapratibhinnani
ekavarsikani dvivarsikani (rsikani) |
yavatsaptavasi(rsi)kani (ni) svetani samkhanibhani |
kapotavarnani pansu(pamsu)varnavyatimisrani drstani
bhavantityanena viksiptakamakhyatam |

evam pratyasubhatalambanena bahirdha pratisamyuktena maitrena (na)
ragaccittam visodhayati | tatra
dukhkhatasubhatalambanenavarasubhatalambanena ca |
visayapratismyuktatkamaragaccittam visodhayati |
tatrapeksasubhatalambanena rugaragaccittam visodhayati | tatra
klesasubhatalambanena prabhamgurasubhatalambanena ca
ka[ma]bhavagramupadaya (sbh_sh: 207) sarvasmatkaya(ma)ragaccittam
visodhayati | idam tavadragacaritasya caritavisodhanena salambanam
sambhavam pratyetauducyate | sarvam sarvakaramasubhatalambanam |
samgrhitam bhavatyasmimstvarthe pratyasubhatai vabhipreta |

tadanya tvasubhata tadanyasyapi caritasya visuddhaye | alambanam ||

tatra maitri katama | yo mitrapakse va, amitrapakse va |
udasinapakse va | hita[dhya]sayamupasthapyā mrdumadhyadhimatrasya
sukhasyopasamharayadhimoksah | (sbh_sh: 208) samahitabhūmikah |
tatra yoyam mitrapaksah | amitrapaksa udasinapaksasca []
idamalambanam | tatra yo hitadhyasayah, sukhopasamharaya
cadhimoksah samahitabhūmikah ayamalambaka iti (l) yaccalambanam |
yascalambakastadekatyamabhisamksipya maitriyucyate |

tatra yattavadaha maitrisahagatena cittenetyanena trisu paksesu
mitrapakse, amitra pakse, udasinapakse hitadhyasaya akhyatah |

yatpunaraha | avairenasampannenvyabadhenetyanena tasyaiva
hitadhyasayasya trividham laksanamakhyatam ||

tatravairataya hitadhyasayah sa punaravairata dvabhyam
padabhyamakhyata(h) | asamarthataya avyabadhata[ya ca]
tatrpratyanikabhavasthanarthenasamarthatata |
apakaravisastanarthena (sbh_sh 209) avyabadhyata (avyabadhata)
|

yatpunaraha | vipulena mahadgatena pramanenetyanena
mrdumadhyadhimatrasya sukhasyopasamhara akhyatah | kamavacarasya,
prathamadvitiyadhyanabhūmikasya va, trtiyadhyanabhūmikasya va []
yatpunaraha | adhimucyasyani rvo()pasampadya viharatityanena
sukhopasamharadhimoksah | samahitabhūmika akhyatah | sa
punaresa sukhopasamharo hitadhyasayaparigrhitah |
adhimoksikah | manaskaranugatah | aduhkhasukhite mitrapakse,
amitrapakse, udasinapakse, sukhakame veditavyah | yastu duhkhitō
va, aduhkhito va punarmitrapaksah | amitrapaksa udasinapakso va
[] tatra yo duhkhitah sa karunaya alambanam | yah sukhitah sa
muditaya alambanamiyamucyate maitri [] tatra vyapadacaritah pudgalah
(sbh_sh 210) maitri bhavayan sattvesu yo vyapadastam pratanu karoti |
vyapadaccittam parisodhayati ||

tatredampratyayatapratiyasamutpadah katamah | yatrisvadhvasu
samskaramatram, dharmamatram, vastumatram, hetumatram,
phalamatram, yuktipatitam, yadutapeksa yuktya, karyakaranayuktya
| upapattisadhanayuktya ca | dharmanameva dharmaharakatvam |
niskarakavedakatvam ca | idamucyate |
idampratyayatapratiyasamutpadalambanam | yadalambanam manasi kurvan
mohadhikah pudgalo mohacaritah moham prajahati | tanukaroti |
[moha]caritaccittam visodhayati ||

tatra dhatuprabhedah katamah | tadyatha saddhatavah |
prthividhaturabdhatustejodhaturvayudhaturakasadhaturvijñanadhatu
sca |

tatra prthividhaturdvividhah | adhyatmiko (sbh_sh 212) bahyasca |
tatradyatmiko yadasminkaye adhyatmam pratyatmam khakkhatam

kharataramupadattam | bahyah punah prthividhatyadbahyam
khakkhatam kharagatamanu (mu?)pagatamanu (mu?)padattam |

sa punaradhyatmikaprthividhatuh katamah | tadyatha kesa, romani,
nakha, danta, rajo,malam, tvanmansamasthi, snayu[h], sira,
vrkka(kkam), hrdayam, plihakam, klomamantranyantragunah |
amasayah | pakvasayah | yakrtpurisamayamucyate adhyatmikah
prthividhatuh |

sa punarbahyah prthividhatuh katamah | kasthani va,
losthani va, sarkara va, kathilla va, vrksa va, parvatagra
va, iti va punaranyopyevambhagiyah ayamucyate (sbh_sh 213) bahyah
prthividhatuh ||

abdhatuh katamah | abdhaturdvividhah | adhyatmiko bahyasca |

tatradhyatmika kopdhatuh(bdhatuh) katamah | yadadhyatmam
pratyatmam snehah snehagam | apah abdhatumupagatamupadatum
(abdhatugatamupagatamupadattam) | tadyatha asru, svedah | khetah
simghanakah | basa, lasika, majja, medah, pittam, slesma,
puyah, sonitam, mastakam, mastakalungam, prasravoya(sravo
'ya)mucyate adhyatmikobdhatuh | bahyobdhatuh katamah |
yadbahyamapah apgam (abgam), snehah
snehagatamanu(tamu)pagatamanu(tamu)padattam | tatpunarutso va, saramsi
va, tadaga (sbh_sh 214) va, nadyo va,prasravanani va, iti yo va
punaranyopyevambhagiyoyamucyate bahyobdhatuh ||

tejedhatuh katamah | tejodhaturdvividhah adhyatmiko bahyasca ||

tatradhyatmikastejedhatuh katamah | yadadhyatmam pratyatmam
tejastejogatusma usmagatamupagatamupadattam | tadyatha
yadasminkaye tejo yenayam kaya atapyate | samtapyate, paritapyate |
yena casitapitakhaditasvaditam samyaksukhena paripakam gacchati |
yasya cotsadatvat jarito jarita iti samkhyam gacchati ||

bahyastejedhatuh katamah | yadbahyam
tejastejogatusma(sma)gatamanu(mu)pagatamanu(mu)padattam | (sbh_sh
215) tatpunaryanmanusya aranisahagatakebhyo gomayacurnebhyah
samanvesate (nte) | yattutpannam gramamapi dahati | gramapradesamapi |
nagamva, nagarapradesamva, janapadamva, janapadapradesamva, dvipamva,
kaksamva, davamva, kasthamva, trnamva, gomayamvadahan paraiti
| iti yo va punaranyopyevambhagiyah ||

tatra vayudhatuh katamah | vayudhaturdvividhah | adhyatmiko
bahyasca |

tatradhyatmiko vayudhatuh | yadapyadhyatmam pratyatmam
vayurvayugam | laghutvam samudiranatvamupagatamupadattam | sa
punah santyasmin kaye urdhvamgama vayavah, adhogama vayavah,
parsvasaya vayavah | kuksisaya vayavah |
prsti(sthi)saya vayavah | vayvasthila(vatasthila)

vayavah | ksurakapippalakasastraka vayavah | asvasaprasvasa
vayavah | amgapratyam[ganusarinovayavah]

bahyo vayudhatuh katamah | yadbahyam vayurvayugatam laghutvam,
samadiranatvam | anu(u)pagatamanu(mu)padattam [] santi bahirdha
purva vayavo, daksina vayavah | utara vayavah pascima
vayavah | sarajaso vayavah, arajaso vayavah, [paritta] mahadgata
vayavah, visva vayavo, vairambha vayavah vayumandalakavayavah
[] bhavati ca samayah yanmahan vayuskandhah samudagatah
vrksagranapi patayati | kudyagranapi patayati | parvatagranapi
patayati | patayitva nirupadano niga(nirga)cchati | ye
sattvascivarakarnikena va paryesante, talavrntena va, vidhamanakena
va | iti vayuranyopyevambhagiya[h ||]

akasadhatuh katamah | yaccaksuh sausiryamva, (sbh_sh 218)
srotrasausiryamva, ghranasausiryamva, mukhasausiryamva,
kanthasausiryamva | iti yena cabhyavaharati | yatra vabhyavaharati |
yena vabhyavahriyate | yadadhobhagena pragharati | iti yo va
puranarapyopyevambhagiyah [?] ayam ucyate akasadhatuh ||

vijñanadhatuh katamah [] yaccaksurvijñanam
srotraghranajihvakayamanovijñanam | tat punascittam
manovijñanam ca | ayamucyate vijñanadhatuh ||

tatra manacaritah pudgala imam dhatuprabhedam manasi kurvan kaye
pindasamjñam vibhavayati | asubhasamjñam ca pratilabhate | na
ca punastennonnatim gacchati | manam pratanu karoti |
tasmaccaritaccittam visodhayati | ayamucyate dhatuprabhedah |
manacaritasya pudgalasya caritavisodhanamalambanam ||

tatranapanasmrtih katama | asvasaprasvasalambana
smrtiriyamucyate anapanasmrti[h] |

tatra dvavasvasau katamau | dvavau asvaso 'ntarasvasasca | dvau
prasvasau katamau | dvau prasvasontaraprasvasasca |

tatra svasah yah prasvasasamanantaram antarmukho vayuh pravarttate
| yavannabhipradesat |

tatrantarasvaso ya uparatesminnasvase na tavatprasvasa utpadyate |
yadantaralavisramasthanasahagata itvarakalinastadanusadrso
vayurutpadyate | ayamucyate tarasvasah |

yathasvaso 'ntarasvasascaivam prasvasontara(ntah)prasvasasca
veditavyah | tatrayam, visesah | bahirmukho vayuh pravarttate
bahi[h] nabhidesamupadaya | yavanmukhagrannasikagra[t]tato va
punarbahih |

dvavasvasaprasvasanidanau [] katamau dvau | tadakse pakam ca
karma, nabhipradesasausiryam ca | tato va (sbh_sh 221)
puna[rutpannam]yatkaayasausiryam [] dvavasvasaprasvasayoh
sammisrayau katamau | dvau kayascittam ca | tatkaasya hetoh []

kayasamnni(sanni)sritascittasamnni(sanni)sritascasvasaprasvasa
h pravartante | te ca yathayogam sa cetkayasamnnisrita [eva]
pravarteran | asamjñīsamapannanam, nirodhasamapannanam
asamjñīsattvesu devesupapannanam sattvanam pravarteran | sa
ceccittasannisrita eva pravartteran | tenarupyasamapannopapannanam
sattvanam pravarteran | sa cetkayasannisritascittasannisritah
pravarteran | te ca na yathayogam tena
caturthadhyanasamapannopapannanam, kalalagatanañcarbudagatanam,
pesigatanam sattvanam pravarteran | na ca pravarttate (tante) |
tasmadasvasaprasvasatkayasannisritasci
(tasmadasvasaprasvasah kayasannisritasci)ttasannisritasva
pravarttante tena yathayogam |

dve asvasaprasvasayorgati [[]] katame dve | asvasayoradhogatih |
prasvasayorurdhvagatih |

dve asvasaprasvasayorbhumi | katame dve | audarikam ca sausiryam,
suksmam ca (l) sausiryam | tatraudarikam sausiryam
nabhipradesamupadaya | yavanmukhanasikadvaram |
mukhanasikadvaramupadaya (sbh_sh 222) yavannabhipradesasausiryam
| suksmasausiryam katamat | sarvamkayagatani romakupani (pah)
||

catvaryasvasaprasvasanam paryayanamani [[]] katamani catvari |
vayava[h], anapanah, asvasaprasvasah | kayasamskarasceti
| tatranyairvayubhih sadharanam paryayanamaikam | yaduta
vayuriti | asadharanani tadanyani trini |

dvavapaksalavasvapravasaprayuktasya [[]] katamau dvau |
asithilaprayogata ca, satyabhyavastabdhaprayogataca |
tatrasithilaprayogataya kausidyapraptyasya styanamidhamva cittam
paryavanaha (hya)ti, bahirdha va viksipyate |
tathabhyavastabdhaprayuktasya kayavaisamyam cotpadyate |
cittavaisamyamva | katham kayavaisamyamutpadyate |
balabhinigrahenanasvasaprasvasanabhinispidayatah kaye
visama vayavah pravartante | yesya tatprathamatastesu
tesvamgapatyangesu sphuranti | ye spharakaya (sphuraka) ityucyante
| te punah sphuraka vayavo vivarddhamana rujaka bhavanti |
yepyetesvamgapatyangesu rujamutpadayanti | idamucyate
kayavaisamyam || katham cittavaisamyamutpadyate | cittamvasya
viksipyate | praga[sau] na va daurmanasyopayasenabhibhuyate | evam
cittavaisamyamutpadyate ||

asya anapanasmrteh pañcavidhah pa[ricayo] veditavyah | tadyatha
gananaparicayah, skandhavataraparicayah |
pratityasamutpadavataraparicayah | satyavataraparicayah |
sodasakaraparicayasca |

tatra gananaparicayah katamah | samasatascaturvidho
gananaparicayah | tadyatha ekaikaganana [[]] dvayaikaganana [[]]

anulomaganana | pratilomaganana ca ||

tatraikaikaganana katama | yada asvasah pravisto bhavati | tada
asvasa prasvasopanibaddhaya smrtya ekamiti ganayati | yada
asvase niruddhe prasvasa utpadya nirgato bhavati | tada dvitiyam
ganayatyevam yavaddasa ganayati | esa hi ganana samkhyā
natisamksipta nativistara iyamucyate ekaikaganana ||

dvayaikaganana katama | yada asvasah pravisto bhavati,
niruddhasca | prasvasa utpanno bhavati | nirgatasca tada ekamiti
ganayati | anena gananyogena yavaddasa ganayati | iyamucyate |
dvayaikaganana | asvasam ca prasvasam cedam
dvayamekatyamabhisamksipyakamiti ganayati tenocyate dvayaikaganana ||

anulomaganana katama | anayaivaikaikagananaya, dvayaikagananaya va,
anulomam yavaddasa ganayati | (sbh_sh 224) iyamucyate anulomaganana
||

pratilomaganana katama | pratilomam dasa upadaya, navastau,
sapta, sat, pamca, yavadekam ganayati | iyamucyate
pratilomaganana |

yada sa ekaikagananam nisritya, dvayaikagananamva,
anulomagananayam, pratilomagananayam ca krtaparicayo bhavati | na
casyantaraccittam viksiptyate [] aviksiptacittasca ganayati |
tadasyottaragananaviseso vyapadisyate |

katamo gananavisesah | ekaikagananaya va, dvayaikagananaya va,
dvayamekam krtva ganayati | tatra dvayaikagananaya catvara
asvasaprasvasa ekam bhavati | ekaikagananaya
punarasvasaprasvasascaikam bhavatyevam yavaddasa ganayati |
evamuttarottara vrddhya yavacchatamapyekam krtva ganayati | tada
sataikagananayanupurvena yavaddasa ganayati | evamasya
gananaprayuktasya yavaddasaikam krtva ganayati | yavacca dasa
paripurayati | taya dasaikagananaya na casyottaraccittamviksiptyate |
iyata tena gananaparcayah krto bhavati |

tasya ca gananaprayuktasya sa cedantaraccittam viksiptyate tada punah
pratnivartyadito ganayitumarabhate | anulomamva, pratilomamva [] yada
casya gadhayaccittam svarasenaiva bahimarga(svarasavahimargenaiva)
(sbh_sh 225)

samarudhamasvasaprasvasalambanopanibaddhamavyavacchinnam
nirantaram, pravarttamase asvasa(se) pravrttigrahakam, niruddhe
asvase prasvasasunyavasthagrahakam, pravrtte prasvase
pravrttigrahakam, nivrtte punarnivrttigrahakam,
avikampyamavicalamaviksepakaram, sabhramam ca pravarttate | iyata
gananabhūmisamatikramo bhavati |

punastada ganayitavyam bhavati | nanyatrasvasaprasvasalambanam
cittamupanibadhyate | asvasaprasvasa
anugantavyasca[bhilaksa]yitavyasca santarasvasaprasvasah

sapravrttiniivrtyavasthah ayamucyate ganaparicayah |

sa khalvesa ganaparicayo mrdvindriyanam vyapadisyate |
tesametad vyaksepasthanam bhavati | cittasthitaye cittanirataye []
anyatha gananamantarena tesam styanamidhamva cittam paryavahet,
bahirdha va cittam viksiyeta, ganaparayuktena tu tesametanna
bhavati |

ye tu tiksandriyah patubuddhayah tesam
punarganaparayogena priyarahata bhavati | tatropadista evam
ganaparayogam laghu laghveva pratividhyanti | na ca tenabhiramante []
te punarasvasaprasvasalambanam smrtimupanibadhya yatra ca
pravarttante, yavacca pravarttante | yatha ca pravarttante, (sbh_sh 226)
yada ca pravarttante | tatsarvamanupracchatyupalaksayatyupasthitaya
smrtya [] ayamevam rupastesam prayogah |

tasya ca prayogasyasevananvayadbhavananvayad
bahulikaranvayatkayaprasrabdhirutpadyate, cittaprasrabdhisca |
ekagrata ca sprsatyalambanabhiratim ca nirgacchati | ya evam
krtaparicayo grahyagrahakavastumanasikarena skandhanavatarati | ye
casvasaprasvasa yascaisamasrayakayastam manasi kurvan
rupaskandhamavatarati | ya tesamasvasaprasvasanam tadgrahikaya
smrtya samprayukta anubhavana sa vedanaskandha ityavatarati | ya
samjanana[sa]samjñaskandha ityavatarati | ya casau smrtirya ca
cetana, ya ca (i) tatra prajña | ayam samskara ityuvatarati |
yaccittam, mano, vijñanamayam vijñanaskandha ityavatarati | ya
tadbahulaviharita | evam skandhesvavatirnasayayamucyate
skandhavataraparicayah |

yada canena skandhamatram drstam bhavati | pariññatam
sasamskaramatram, vastumatram, tada sa esameva
samskaranam pratityasamutpadamavatarati |

katham ca punaravatarati | sa evam rupamanvesate, paryesate, (sbh_sh
227) itiyasvasaprasvasah kimasritah, kimpratyayastasyaivam
bhavati | kayasrita ete asvasaprasvasah kayapratyayacci
(sci)ttasritascittapratyayasca | kayah punascittam ca kim
pratyayam ca [] sa kayam (yah) cittañca
jivitendriyapratyayamityavatarati | purvakah samskarah [] sa
purvakam samskaramavidyapratyayami (i)tyavatarati | iti hi
avidyapratyaya(h) purvakah samskarah sarvasamskarapratyayam
jivitendriyam, jivitendriyapratyayah kayo, vijñanam ca,
kayacittapratyaya asvasaprasvasah | tatravidyanirodhat
samskaranirodhah | samskara nirodhajjivitendriyanirodhah |
jivitendriyanirodhatkayacittanirodhah []
kayacittanirodhadasvasaprasvasanirodhah | evamasau
pratityasamutpadamatavarati |

sa tadbahulavihari pratityasamutpa[daka]re krtaparicaya ityucyate |
ayamucyate pratityasamutpadavataraparicayah []

sa evam pratityasamutpade krtaparcayo ya ete samskara
pratityasamutpannah | anitya eta ityavatarati | anityatvadabhutva [ca
prati]vigacchanti | punarete abhutva bhavanti | bhutva ca prativigacchanti
| te jati dharmano, jaradharmano, vyadhidharmano,
maranadharmanah | ye jatijaravyadhimaranadharmanaste dukkha,
ye dukkhastenatmanah, asvatantrah, svamivirahitah [] evam so
'nityadukhasunyanatmakairdukkhasatyamavatirno bhavati | ya
kacidesa[m] samskaranamabhinirvrttih | dukkhabhuta,
rogabhuta, gandabhuta, sarvasau trsnapratyaya(h) |
yatpunarasya dukkhajanikayastrsnaya
asesaprahanametacchantametapranitametattamevam ca me janata,
evam bahulaviharinastrsnaya asesaprahanam bhavisyatiti
| evam hi samudayasatyam, nirodhasatyam, margasatyamavatirno bhavati
| sa tadbahulavihari yada satyanyabhisamagacchati | ayamucyate
satyavataraparcayah []

tasyaivam satyesu krtaparcayasya | darsanaprahatavyesu dharmesu
prahinesu bhavanaprahatavya avasista bhavanti | yesam
prahanaya sodasakaraparcayam karoti |

katame punah sodasakarah | smrta asvasah (ta (sbh_sh 230)
asvasan) smrta asvasimiti siksate | smrtah prasvasan
prasvasimiti siksate | dirgham hrasvam sarvakayapratismvedī |
asvasan sarvakayapratismvedī | asvasimiti siksate |
sarvakayapratismvedī prasvasan | sarvakayapratismvedī prasvasimiti
siksate | prasarabhya
kayasamskaranasvasanprasarabhyakayasamskaranasvasimiti
siksate | prasarabhya kayasamskaran prasvasan, prasarabhya
kayasamskaran prasvasimiti siksate | pritiptatismvedī
sukhapratismvedī siksate | cittasamskarapratismvedī prasarabhya
cittasamskaranasvasan, prasarabhya cittasamskaranasvasimiti
siksate | prasarabhya cittasamskaran (sbh_sh 231) prasvasan,
prasarabhya cittasamskaran prasvasimiti siksate | cittapratismvedī
| abhipramodayamscittam, samadadhaccittam, vimocaccittam asvasan
vimocayan cittam vimocayatiti masvasimiti siksate |
vimocayamscittam prasvasan vimocayamscittam prasvasimiti
siksate | anityanudarsi, prahananudarsi, viraganudarsi
asvasannirodhanudarsi asvasimiti siksate | nirodhanudarsi
prasvasannirodhanudarsi prasvasimiti siksate | kah punaresam
vibhagah (l) akarānam [] sa saikso drsta(pra)pavado
labhibhavati | caturānam smrtiyupasthanānam asva
sapravasalambanam ca (l) manaskaramarabhate | avasistanam
(sbh_sh 232) samyojananam prahanaya [] tenaha smrtah |
asvasan smrta asvasimiti siksate | yada asvasam va
prasvasamva alambate tada dirgham asvasimi prasvasimiti siksate |
yada antarasvasamantara(ntah) prasvasam valambanikaroti | tada
hrasvama[svasimi] prasvasimiti siksate | tatha hi asvasaprasvasa
dirghah pravarttante | antarasvasa antara(ntah) prasvasasca

hrsvaste tathaiva pravarttante | tathai vopalaksayati | janati | yada
suksmasauriyagatanasvasaprasvasa viksepanupravistan kaye
adhimucyate | alambanikaroti | niruddhe ca prasvase 'ntara (ntah)
prasvase ca | anutpanne asvasentarasvase ca |
prasvasasvasasunyam, tadvyupetam, tadvyavahitam sitamavastha
malambani karoti ||

tasmin samaye prarabhya kayasamskaranasvasan, prarabhya,
kayasamskaranasvasimiti siksate | prarabhya kayasamskaran
prasvasan, prarabhya kayasamskaran prasvasimiti siksate | api tu
khalu tasyasevananvayadbhava nanvayad bahulikaranvayat | ye khara,
duhsamsarsa, asvasaprasvasah purvamakrtaparicayasya
pravrtta (sbh_sh 233) bhavanti | krtaparicayasya anye ca mrdavah
sukhasamsarsah pravarttante | tenaha | prarabhya
kayasamskaranasvasimiti siksate | sa
caivamanapanasmrtiprayogena ca yuktah sa cellabhi bhavati |
prathamasya va dhyanasya, dvitiasya va yasmin samaye prtipratisamvedi
asvasan, prtipratisamvedi (l) asvasi miti siksate | sa
cetpunarlabhi bhavati | nispritikasya trtiasya dhyanasya [] sa
tasmin samaye suhpratisamvedi bhavati |

trtiyadhyana durdhvam anapanasmrtisamprayogo nasti | yena
yavatttrtiyadhyana parikirtitam samgrhitam | tasyaivam
prtipratisamvedino va, suhpratisamvedino va [] sa cetkadacitkarha
(rhi) citsmrtisampramo sadutpadyate | asmiti va ayamahasmiti va
bhavisyamiti va, na bhavisyamiti va, rupi bhavisyamiarupi
bhavisyami | samjñi, asamjñi | naiva samjñi, nasamjñi
bhavisyamityevam sammohasamjñacetanasahagatamiñjitam
manthitaprapañcita(tama)bhismakrtam trsnagatamutpadyate |
ya[t]adutpannam laghu laghveva prajñaya pratividhyati | nadhivasayati |
prajahati | vinodayati | vyantakaroti | evam
cittasamskarapratismamvedi prarabhya cittasamskaranasvasimiti
(sbh_sh 234) [asvasan prarabhya cittasamskaranasvasimiti]
siksate |

sa cetpunarlabhi bhavati maulanam prathamadvitiatrtiyadhyananam
sa cavyamanagamya prathamadhyanasamantakasya labhi bhavati | sa
tam ni (tanni)sriyotpannam svam cittam pratyaveksate | saragam
va, vigataragamva, sadvesamva, vigatadvesamva, sammoham
(samoham) vigatamoham, samksiptam, linam,
pragrhitamuddhatamanuddhatam, vyupasantamavyupasantam,
samahitamasamahitam, subhavitamasubhavitam, vimuktam
cittamavimuktam cittamiti yathabhutam prajanati | pratismamvedayati |
tenaha cittapratismamvedi |

sa yada styana[middha]nivarane cittam nisritam (l) bhavati |
adhyatmam samgamayatah yadanyatamanyatamena prasadanienalambanena
samdarsayati | samadapayati | samuttejayati | sampradipayati | tenaha
[] abhipramodayamscittam []

yada [puna]raudhatyanivaranena kaukrtyanivaranena nivrttam pasyati
| abhisampraghnata stada anyatamamanyatamena prasadanienalambanena
samdarsatyadhyatmamavasthapayati | समयति, samadhatte | tenaha
samadadhaccitam (samadadhamscittam) []

yada ca taccittamasevananvayad bhavananvayad (sbh_sh 235)
bahulikaranvayannivaranasamudacaraya duri krtam bhavati |
nivaranebhyo visodhitam (vimocitam) [] tenaha []
vimocayacci(yamsci)ttamasvasan | vimocayamscittamasvasimiti
siksate |

tasya nivaranebhyo vimuktacetaso margabhavanaya antarayikebhyah
anusaya [a]vasista bhavanti | prahatavyah [] sa tesam
prahanaya margam sammukhikaroti yaduta samskaranityatameva
sadhu ca, susthu ca, yonisah pratyaveksate | tenaha |
anityanudarsi | tena ca purvam
prathamadvitiatrtiyadhyanasannirayenanagamyasamnisrayena va
punah samathayogah [] rjum etarhi
anityanudarsi(rsi)vipasyanayam yogam karotyevam asya taccittam
samathavipasyanaparibhavitam dhatusu vimucyate | yadutanusayebhyah
|

katame dhatavah [] yasca prahanadhaturyasca (sbh_sh 236)
viragadhatuh, yascanirodhadhatuh | tatra sarvasamskaranam
darsanaprahatavyanam prahanatprahanadhatuh |
sarvasamskaranam bhavanaprahatavyanam prahanadviraga
dhatuh | sarvopadhinirodhannirodhadhatuh | sa evam trindhatun
santato manasi kurvan, ksemata, arogyatah, samathavipasyanam
bhavayati | yenasyasevananvayadbhavanvayad
bahulikaranvayadavasistebhyo bhavanaprahatavyebhyah
klesebhyascittam vimucyate | tenaha | prahananudarsi,
viraganudarsi, nirodhanudarsi asvasannirodhanudarsi asvasimiti
siksate | evamayam darsanabhavanaprahatavyesu klelesu |
prahinesvarhanbhavati | ksinasravah nastyasyata
uttarikaraniyam bhavati | krtasya va paricayah | ayamasyocyate
sodasakarah paricayah | yascayam pamcavidhah paricaya
iyamasyocyate | anapanasmrtih | yatra vitarkacaritah pudgalah
prayujyamanah priyaro hataya prayujyate | savyaparam
caitadalambanam | savyoksepamadhyatmam pratyatmam (sbh_sh 237)
asannasannam yenasya tatra prayujyamanasya yo vitarkasamksobhah sa
na bhavati | tvaritatvaritam ca cittamalambane santisthate | abhiramate
| samjayate | idam pañca [vidham] (sam) vitarkacaritasya pudgalasya
caritavisodhanamalambanam |

tatra kausalalambanam (kausalyalambanam) ca [ka]tamat tadyatha |
skandhakausalyam, dhatukausalyamayatanakausalyam,
pratityasamutpadakausalyam, sthanasthanakausalyam | tatra katame
skandhah, katamah (mat) skandhakausalyam || aha | pamca skandhah
| rupaskandho vedanaskandhah | samskaraskandho vijñanaskandhasca ||

tatra rupaskandho yatkimcidrupam sarvam taccatvari mahabhutani |
catvari mahabhutanyupadaya | (sbh_sh 239)
tatpunaratitanagatapratyutpannamadhyatmikam va, bahyamva,
[audari]kamva, suksmva, hinamva, pranitamva, dure va, antike va
|

tatra vedanaskandhah katamah [] sukhavedaniyamva (sbh_sh 240)
sparsam pratitya, duhkavedaniyamva, aduhkhasukhavedaniyamva []
sadavedanakayah | caksuh samsparsaja vedana []
sro]traghranajihvakayamanahsamsparsaja vedana ||

tatra samjñaskandhah katamah [] tadyatha sanimittasamjña,
animittasamjña, parittasamjña | mahadgatasamjña |
apramanasamjña | nasti kiñcidityakiñcanyayatanasamjña |
satsamjñakayah || caksuhsamsparsa[ja] samjña ||
srotraghranajihvakayamanahsamsparsaja samjña ||
samskara[skandhah] (sbh_sh 241) katamah | satcetana kayah
caksuh samsparsaja (sbh_sh 242) cetana,
srotraghranajihvakayamanah samsparsaja cetana [] cetanam ca
samjña ca sthapayitva || ye tadanye caitasika dharmah ||

tatra vijñanaskandhah katamah | yaccittam manovijñanam [] te
punah sadvijñanakayah | caksurvijñanam
srotraghranajihvakayamanovijñanam | sa caisa vedana samjña
samskarastaccaitadvijñanam | atitanagatapratyutpannamadhyatmikam
(sbh_sh 243) va bahyamva iti vistarena purvavat || ima ucyante
skandhah ||

skandhakausalyam katamat | ya etanyathoddistandharmannanatmakataya
ca janati | bahvatmakataya ca, na tatah paramupalabhate | vikalpayati va
| idamucyate samasatah skandhakausalyam ||

tatra katama nanatmakata skandhanamanya eva rupaskandho (sbh_sh 244)
'nyo vedanaskandha evam | anyo yavadvijñanaskandha iyam nanatmakata
||

tatra katama bahvatmakata | yo rupaskandho nekavidho nanaprakarah |
bhutalaukikabhedenanagatapratyutpannadikena ca | prakarahhedena []
iyamucyate anekatmakata | rupaskandhasyaivamavasistanam
skandhanam yathayogam veditavyam | kim ca na tasmatparam
upalabhate, vikalpayati | skandhamatramupalabhate | vastumatram no tu
skandhavyatirekenahva(tma)namupalabhate |
nityadhruvamaviparinamadharmakam, napyatmiyam kimcididam
nopalabhate | no vikalpayati tasmatparena |

tatra katame dhatavah | katamaddhatukausalyam | aha | (sbh_sh 245)
astadasa dhatavah | caksurdhatu
rupadhatuscaksurvijñanadhatuh | srotradhatuh | sabdadhatuh |
srotravijñanadhatuh | ghranadhatuh | gandhadhatuh |
ghranavijñanadhatuh | jihvadhaturasadhatuh |

jihvavijñanadhatuh | kayadhatuh, sprastavyadhatuh,
kayavijñanadhaturdharmadhaturmano vijñanadhaturimaucyante dhatavah |
yatpunaretanastadasadharmansvakasvakaddhatoh svakasvakadvijat |
svakasvakadgotrajjayante nirvartante pradurbhavantiti | janati
rocayatyupanidhyati | idamucyate dhatukausalayam ||
yadastadasanam dharmanam svarusvakaddhatoh pravrttim
janati | tadevameti hetupratyakausalayametadyaduta dhatukausalayam ||

tatra katamanyayatanani | katamadayatanakausalayamaha | dvadasayatanani
| caksurayatanam, rupayatanam | (sbh_sh 246) srotrayatanam |
sabdayatanam | ghranayatanam | gandhayatanam | jihvayatanam |
rasayatanam | kayayatanam | sprastavyaya tanam, mana ayatanam,
dharmayatanam ca | imanyucyante ayatanani | katamadayatanakausalayam |
tatra caksuradhipatih rupanyalambanam caksurvijñanasya
samprayogasyotpattaye [] samanantaraniruddham ca manah
samanantarapratyayah | (sbh_sh 247) tatra srotramadhipatih | sabda
alambanam | samana[n tara]niruddham ca manah samanantarapratyayah |
srotravijñanasya sa samprayogasyotpattaye [] evam yavanmanah
samanantaram tajjo manasikarodhipatipratyayo dharmalambanam (dharma
alambanam) manovijñanasya samprayogasyotpattaye iti | tribhih
pratyayah samanantarapratyayena, alambanapratyayenadhipatipratyayena ca |
sannam vijñanakayanam pravrttirbhavati |
sasamprayogana(na)miti | yadevamadhyatmikabahyesvayatanesu
pratyayakausalayamidamucyate ayatanakausalayam ||

tatra katamah pratityasamutpadah katamah (mat) (sbh_sh 248)
pratityasamutpadakausalayam [] aha | avidyapratyayah samskarah,
samskarapratyayamvijñanam, vijñanapratyayam namarupam |
vistarena yavadevamasya kevalasya mahato duhkhasandhasya samudayo
bhavatyayamucyate pratityasamutpadah | yatpurardharma eva
dharmanabhisbandayati(nti) dharma eva dharman parisbandayanti |
samskara eva dharmanamaharakah tena hetusamutpannatvat
pratityasamutpannatvatvadabhutva bhavanti | bhutva ca prativigacchanti |
tasmadanitya ete samskara ye punaranityaste jatidharmano,
jaramdharmano, vyadhidharmano, maranadharmanah,
sokaparidevaduikhadaurmanasyopayasadharmanah | te jara
dharmitvadyavadupayasadharmivat | duhkha, ye va punarduhkha,
asvatantra, durbalaste anatmana iti | yadebhirakaraih (sbh_sh 249)
pratityasamutpannesu dharmesu anityajñanam, dukhajñanam,
nairatmyajñanam | idamucyate pratityasamutpadakausalayam ||

sthanasthanakausalayam punah pratityasamutpada eva veditavyam ||
tatrayam visesah [] sthanasthanakausalayena visamahetukatam
janati | asti kusalakusalanam karmanam phalavipakah |
akusalanamanista iti || yadevam jñanamidamucyate
sthanasthanakausalayam || taccaitatpañcasthanakausalayam samasatah
svalaksanakausalayam bhavati | samanyalaksanakausalayam ca |
tatra skandhakausalayena svalaksanakausalayamakhyatam |

avasistaih samanyalaksanakausalyamidamucyate kausalyalambanam

||

tatra klesavisodhanamalambanam katamat | aha | (sbh_sh 250)

adhobhuminamaudarikatvam tadyatha kamadhatau prathamadhyanasya evam
yavannaiva samjñanasamjñayatanasya |

tatra katama audarikata | audarikata dvividha | svabhavodarikata
(svabhavaudarikata) samkhyaudarikata ca |

tatra svabhavaudarikata kamadhataavapi pañca skandhah samvidyante |
prathame tu dhyane ye kamavacaraste sadinavatarasca
dukhaviharata[ra]sca | alpavasthayitarasca | hinatarah
pratikrustatarasca [] iyamesam svabhavaudarikata prathame tu
dhyane [] tatha tena te santatarah pranitatara ityucyante |

tatra samkhyaudarikata katama | kamavacaro rupaskandhah
prabhutatarah pariññeyah | prahatavya evam yavadvijñanaskandha
iyamucyate skandhaudarikata || evamuparimabhūmisu svabhavo (vau)
darikata samkhyaudarikata ca | yathayogam veditavyah (:)|

iyam tuparimasu bhūmisu

yavadakimcanyayatana[t]tadaudarikata[ra]sca veditavyah sarva
adharima bhūmayah | dukhaviharata[ra]sca alpavasthayitarasca,
nāivasamjñanasamjñayatanam punah santameva upari
sresthataya bhūmerabhavat | yatra samasata adinavarthah |
audarikatarthah | yasyam yasyam bhūmau
prabhutatarama(a)dinavam(vo) (sbh_sh 251) bhavati | sa adinavatah |
audariketyucyate | yasyam laukikanam bhūmauvalpatara
ma(a)dinavam(vo) bhavati | sa adinavatah santetyucyate | idam
laukikanam laukikena margena klesavisodhanamalambanam tathapi
tasyadharimam bhūmimadinavatah pasyatah | rogatah,
ayogaksematah, uparimamca bhūmim santatah [] ye adhobhūmikah
klesa yavadakimcanyayanabhūmikah, kamadhatumupadaya te
prahiyante | na tvatyantatah prahiyante | te punareva te pratisandhika
bhavanti |

lokottarena va punarmargena klesavisodhanamalambanam caturvidham,
tadyatha | dukkhasatyam, samudayasatyam, nirodhasatyam,
margasatyañca ||

tatra dukkhasatyam katamat | tadyatha jatirdukkham jarapi
[dukkham] vyadhirmaranamapriyasamyogah priyavinabhava
icchavighatasca | samksepatah pañcopadanaskandha dukkham []

tatra samudaya aryasatyam trsna paunarbhaviki nandiragasahagata
tatra tatrabhinandini ||

tatra niro[dha a]ryasatyam yadasya eva trsnaya
asesaprahanam ||

margasatyam aryastamgo margah []

tatra krsnapaksam suklapaksam copadaya hetuphalavyavasthanena
catuhsatyavyavasthanam ||

tatra dukkhasatyam phalam | samudayasatyam hetuh | nirodhasatyam
phalam | margasatyam hetuh praptaye, sparsanayai | tatra
dukkhasatyam vyadhisthaniyam tatprathamatah parijñeyam |
samudayasatyam vyadhinidanasthaniyam | taccantaramparivarjayitavyam
| nirodhasatyamarogyasthaniyam | tacca sparsayitavyam
(sprastavyam), saksatkartavyam | margasatyam
bhaisajyasthaniyam | taccasevitavyam, bhavayitavyam |
bahulikartavyam | bhutam caitattatha avitatha
(-thama)viparitamaviparyastam (sbh_sh 254) dukkham dukkharthena,
yavanmargo margarthena tasmatsatyamityucyate | svalaksanam ca [na]
visamvadati | taddarsanaccaviparita buddhayah pravarttante | tena
satyamityucyate []

kasmatpunaretanyaryanameva satyani bhavanti | arya etani
pasyantyeva samanani, satyata (to) jananti pasyanti (l) yathabhutam,
balastu na jananti, na pasyanti | yathabhutam
tasmadaryasatyamityucyante | balanametaddharmataya satyam
navabodheta (budhyate) | aryanam tubhayatha tatra janati
(jñayate) |

dukkhamiti jayamanasya dukkha vedanotpadyeta (l) kayika caitasiki, na
tu ja[a]tīreva dukkham, dukkhanidanam sa, evam
yavadicchavighato dukkhamiti ||

icchavighatanidanam dukkhamutpadyeta | kayikacaitasikam, na
tvicchavighata eva (l) dukkham, dukkhanidanam punah sa iti
peyalam | samksepatam pamcopadanaskandhah
dukkhamityebhirjatyadibhih paryayai[h] | dukkhadukkhataiva
paridipita | tatra vipanamadukkhata samskaradukkhata
cavasista | sa punah pañcaskandhadukkhata paridipita bhavati
| tatha hi pamcopadanaskandhastrivedanaparigataste tathoktayah
dukkhadukkhata bhajanabhuta[h] | ya ca nokta
viparinamadukkhata | samskaradukkhata ca | sapyesveva
drastavya |

kena punah karanena bhagavata dukkhadukkhataiva parikirttita |
svasabdena viparinamadukkhata, samskaradukkhata punah
paryayena [] tatha hi dukkhadukkhata (sbh_sh 256) maryanam
balanañca tulya dukkhatabuddhih pravarttate | samvejikatyartham
dukkhadukkhata purvamakrtaprajñanamevam ca desyamane
sukhamavataro bhavati | satyesu vineyanam []

tatra trividhaya dukkhatayah katham vyavasthanam bhavati |
yattavaddukham jatirdukkham yavadicchavighato dukkhamityanena
sadhithana dukkha vedana akhyata || sa ca dukkhadukkhata
[] idam dukkhadukkhata vyavasthanam | ye va punaretadvipaksa
dharmastatha yauvanam jaraya, vyadherarogyam, jivitam maranasya,

priyasamprayogo 'priyasamprayogasya | apriyavinabhavah
priyavinabhavasya, icchasampattiricchavighatasya, ye ca duhkhayam
vedanayam pravrttah klesah sadhisthana, ye carogyadisu
sukhasthaniyesu dharmesu tannirjatayam ca vedanayam ye
pravrttah klesa iyamucyate viparinama duhkhatā ||

tatra sukha vedana sadhisthana anityataya pa[ri]namanti |
atyarthibhavahipateyam duhkham vidadhati | klesah punah
sarvatra pravrttah paryavasthanasa(sa) eva duhkha bhavanti |
viparinamasca sa cetasa tasmadviparinamaduhkhatetyucyate ||
yathoktam bhagavata- avatirnaviparinatena cittena matrgramasya
hastigrahanam ceti vistarāh || yatha cuktam-
kama[c]chandaparyavasthitah | kama[c]chandaparyavasthanapratyayam
tajjam (sbh_sh 257) catasikam dukhadaurmanasyam pratisamvedayate |
evam

vyapadastyanamiddhamauddha(middhauddha)tyakaukrtyavicikitsaparyavasthita
h | tadanenagamenaptena paramaptena klesesu dukhkartopi lambate |
viparinamartho(rtto)pi | tenocyate klesaviparinama [dukhate ti []]
idam viparinama]dukhataya vyavasthanam | samskaraduhkhata
punah | sarvatraga upadanaskandhesu samksepatā aya ca
dukhaduhkhata, ya ca klesasamgrhita viparinamaduhkhata, ye (ya)
ca sadhisthana sukha vedana tam sthapayitva, ye tadanye
skandhasca dukhah(dukhah)sahagatastannirjatastadutpattipratyaya
stasya cotpannasya sthitibhajana iyamucyate samskaraduhkhata || ye
skandha anitya udayavyayayuto(tah)
sopdanastrivedanabhiranusakta[h] | dausthulyopagata
ayogaksemapatita avinirmuktah | dukhaduhkhataya
viparinamaduhkhataya asvavasavartināsa [] iyamucyate
samskaraduhkhataya duhkhatā [] idam samskaraduhkhataya
vyavasthanam |

tabha(tra)trsna prarthanabhilasobhinandaneti paryayah [] sa
punah prarthana tribhirmukhah pravrtta(s)tadyatha
punarbhavaparthana, visayaparthana ca | (sbh_sh 258) tatra ya
punarbhavaparthana ma paunarbhaviki trsna | visayaparthana
punardvidha [] praptesu visayesu saumanasyadhyavasanasahagata,
apraptesu ca visayesu samyogabhilasasahagata [] tatra ya
praptesu visayesu saumanasyadhyavasanasahagata
nandiragasahagatetyucyate | ya punarapraptesu visayesu
samyogabhilasasahagata tatra tatrabhinandinityucyate |

nirodhopidvidhah | klesanirodhah, upaklesanirodhasca |

margopi dvidhah | saiksascasaiksasca | idamalambanam
klesavisodhanam lokottarena margena veditavyam | tenaha
caturvidhamalambanam | vyapyalambanam, caritavisodhanam,
kausalyalambanam, klesavisodhanam ceti ||

tatravavadah katamah | caturvidho [a]vavadah | (sbh_sh 259)

aviparitavavadah | anupurvavavadah | agamavavadah |
adhigamavavadasca ||

tatraparitavavadah katamah | yadaviparitam dharmasattvam ca
desayati | grahayati | bhutam yadasya niryati | samyagdukkhaksayaya
| dukkhasyantakriyayai [] ayamucyate 'viparitavavadah |

anupurvavavadah katamah | yatkalena dharmam desayati |
uttanottanani [sthanani] tatprathamato grahayati | vacaya[ti] | tatah
pascadgambhirani prathamasya va satyasyabhisamayaya tatprathamato
'vavadate | (sbh_sh 260) tatah pascatsamudayanirodhamargasatyasya,
prathamasya dhyanasya samapattaye tatprathamato vavadate | tatah
pascadanyasam dhyanasamapattinamayamevambhagiyonupurvavavado
veditavyah |

tatragamavavado yatha tena gurunamantikadagamitam bhavati |
gurusthaniyanam, yogajñanam, acaryanamupadhyayasya va,
tathagatasya va, tathagatasravakasya va []
tathaiivanenanyunamadhikam krtva paranavavadate | ayamucyate
agamavavadah |

tatradhigamavavadah [] yathanena tedharma adhigata bhavanti |
sparsitah (sprstah) saksatkṛta, ekakina
vyavakṛstaviharina | tañcaiva paresam praptaye | sparsanayai
saksatkriyayai | avavadate [] ayamucyate adhigamavavadah |

asti punah sarvakarapripurnavavadah | sa punah katamah []
yastribhih (yat tribhih) pratihararyaivavadati | rddhipratiharyena,
adesanapratiharyena | anusastipratiharyena |
rddhipratiharyena, (sbh_sh 261)
anekavidhamrddhivisayamupadarsatyatmani ca bahumanam ja[na]yati |
paresam yatha tena bahumanajatah | srotravadhanayoge manasikare
adarajata bhavanti | tatra [] desana pratiharyena cittacaritam
samanvesya anusastipratiharyena yathendriyam, yathacaritam,
yathavataramdharmadesanam desayati | pratipakse samanusasti |
tenayam pratiharyatrayasamgrhitah paripurnavavado bhavati ||

tatra siksa katama | aha | tisrah siksah [] adhisilam
siksa, adhicittamadhiprajñam siksa ||

tatradhisilam siksa katama | yathapi tacchilam (sbh_sh 262) va
(tacchilavan) viharatiti vistarena purvavat ||

tatradhisilam (cittam) siksa viviktam kamairviviktam
papakairakusalairdharmaih savitarkam, savicaram, vivekajam,
pritisukham, cittaikagrata[ñ]ca, prathamam dhyanam yavaccaturtham
dhyanamupasampadya viharati | iyamadhicittam, siksa | api khalu sarve
arupyastadanyasca samadhisamapattayah | adhicittam siksetyucyate
| api tu dhyananisritya tatprathamatah satyabhisamayoma
vakrantirbhavati | na tu sarvena sarvam vina dhyanaih
tasmatpradhanani dhyananisritya krtva adhicittam siksetyuktani |

tatradhiprajñam siksa ya catursvaryasatyesu yathabhutam
jñanam []

kena karanena tisra eva siksa na tadurdhvam | aha |
samadhipratistharthena | jñanasamnisrayarthena |
krtyakaranarthena ca [] tatra samadhipratistharthenadhisilam |
siksa | tatha hi silam pratisthaya cittaikagrata sprsati
([]) cittasamadhim []] tatra jñanasannisrayarthena adhicittam
siksa | tatha hi samahitacittasyaikagrata | smrtya jñeye vastuni
yathabhutam jñanadarsanam pravarttate | tatra krtyakaranarthena
adhiprajñam siksa | tatha hi suvisuddhena jñanadarsanena
klesaprahanam saksatkaroti | esa hi svartha e[tat] paramam
krtyam yaduta klesaprahanam []] tata uttarikaranyam punarnasti
| tena etastisra eva siksah |

kah punarasam siksamanupurvisu visuddhasilasya
vipratissarah []] avipratissarinah pramodyam, pritiḥ,
prasrabdhīḥ, sukham, sukhitasya cittasamadhīḥ []] samahitacitto
yathabhutam prajānati | yathabhutam pasyati | yathabhutam
jananpasyannirvidyate | nirvinno (sbh_sh 264) virajyate | virakto
vimucyate | vimukto [a]nupadaya parinirvati | evamimani silani
bhavitani agratayamupanayanti | yadutanupadaya
parinirvanamiyamasam siksamanupurvi |

tatra kena karanenadhisilam siksa adhisilamityucyate |
evamadhicittamadhiprajñamadhikararthena(dhikararthena) ca |

tatra kathamadhikararthena (na a)dhicittamadhikrtya yacchilam sa
adhisilam siksa | adhiprajñamadhikrtya yascittasamadhīḥ | sa
adhicittam siksa |

klesaprahanamadhikrtya yajjñanam darsanam | sa adhiprajñam
siksa |

ya cadhicittam | ya cadhiprajñam siksa | etah siksah
asminneva sasane asadharana ito bahyairevamadhikarthena []]

asti punaradhicittam siksa ya adhiprajñam siksaya avahika,
astyadhiprajñam siksa ya adhicittam siksaya avahika |
tadyatha | aśvārāvakah | alabhi mauladhyananam, saikso,
drstapadah, tataḥ pascadbhavanaprahataḥavyanam klesanam
prahanaya prayujyamaṇa[h] smrtisambodhyamgam bhavayati |
iyamadhiprajñam siksa (i) adhicittam (sbh_sh 265) siksaya
avahika | adhicittam punah siksa adhiprajñaya avahika
purvamevokta || tatra astyadhisilam siksa | nadhicittam,
nadhiprajñam | astyadhisilamadhicittam, nadhiprajñam | na
tvastyadhiprajñam siksa ya vinadhisilenadhicittena ca | ato
yatradhiprajñam | siksa | tatra tisrah siksa veditavya[h] ||
idam tavacchiksavyavasthanam | tatra yogina yogaprayuktena
siksitavyam |

tatra trayah pudgalah satyanyabhisamagacchanti | katame trayastadyatha
| avitaragah yadbhuyo vitaragah, vitaragasca |

tatra sarvenasarvamavitaragah satyanyabhisamagacchan saha
satyabhisamayatsrota (-yena strota) apanno bhavati |

yadbhuyo vitaragah punah sakrdagami bhavati |

vitagarah saha satyabhisamayad (yena) nagami bhavati |

trinindriyani | anajñatamajñasyamindriyam |

ajñendriyamajñatavata indriyam |

esamindriyanam katham vyavasthanam bhavati | anabhisamitanam

(sbh_sh 267) satyanam abhisamayaya prayuktasya

anajñatamajñasyamindriyavyavasthanam | abhisamitavatah

saiksasyajñendriyavyavasthanam | krtakrtyasyasaiksasyarhatah

| ajña[tavindriya]vyavasthanam |

trini vimoksamukhani | tadyatha sunyata

[a]pranihitamanimittamesam trayanam vimoksamukhanam

katham vyavasthanam bhavati | aha [] dvayamidam

samskrtamasamskrtañca |

tatra samskrtam traidhatukapratismyuktah pañcaskandhah,

[a]samskrtam punah nirvanam | idamubhayam yacca samskrtam,

yacca samskrtamityucyate |

yatpunaridamucyate | atma va, sattvo va, jivo va, janturva, idamasat |

tatra samskrte dosadarsanadadinavadarsanadapranidhanam bhavati

| apranidhanaccapranihitam vimoksamukham vyavasthapyate |

nirvane punah tatra pranidhanavatah pranidhanam bhavati |

santadarsanam | pranitadarsanam | nihsaranadarsanam ca |

nihsaranadarsanacca punaranimittam vimoksamukham vyavasthapyate |

tatrasatyasamvidyamane naiva pranidhanam bhavati |

tadyathaiwasattathaiwasaditi | janatah pasyatah

sunyatavimoksamukham vyavasthapyate | evam trayanam

vimoksamukhanam vyavasthanam bhavati ||

tatra katame siks anulomika dharmah | aha dasa siksaviloma

dharmah | tesam pratipaksena dasa siks anulomika [dharma]

veditavyah |

tatra katame siksavilomadharmastadyatha | matrgramah |

sisurudaravarno ramjanayah | siksaprayuktasya

kulaputrasyadhimatramantarayakarah paripanthakah,

satkayaparyapannesu samskaresu niyantiralasyam, kausidyam |

satkayadrsteh kabadamkaraharamupadaya rasaragah |

lokakhyanakathasvanekavidhasu bahunanaprakarasu citresu (trasu)

cha(ccha)ndaraganunayah, dharmacinta, yogamanasikarapaksalah | sa

punah katamastadyatha (sbh_sh 269) rasesu va, satyesu va, skandhesu

va [] karmaphale va prahanaprayuktasya ca

kayadausthulyasaithilikasya samathavipasyanapaksalamanasikarah |
styanamidhdhena va cittabhibhavah | cittabhisamksepa |
anvarabdhaviryasya va kayikaklamah | caitasika upayasah |
atilnaviryasya visesasampraptih kusalapaksaparyadanam |
lobhena va, yasasava, prasamsaya va, anyatamanyatamena va
sukhalavamratratvena, nandisaumanasyamauddhatyamavyupasamah | audvignya
mutplavitatvam | satkayanirodhe nirvane
uttrasastha(hsta)mbhitatvam | amatraya prayogah | atyabhijalpah |
dharmaamapi katham kathayata vigrhya kathamarabhyanuyogah |
purvadrstasrutanubhutesu visayevanekavidhesu
bahunanaprakaresu cittavisarah cittaksepah | anityesu ca
samska[resu] nidhyayitatvam, ime
dharmascintayogamanasikarapaksa veditavyah |

dhyana[samapatti]sukhasvadanata, animittam samapattukamasya
samskaranimittanusruta | sprstasya saririkabhirvedanabhih,
duhkhamiryavatpranaharinibhirjivitaniyanti[h] |, jivitasā
tadāsanugatasya (sbh_sh 270) socana, klamyana, paridevana iti | ime
dasa siksaviloma dharmah [] katame dasa siksapadanam
vilomanam dharmanam pratipaksena siksānulomika bhavanti |
tadyatha-asubhasamjña, anitye dukkhasamjña | dukkhe
anātmāsāmjña | ahare pratikulāsāmjña | sarvaloke
anābhīrītāsāmjña | alokasāmjña | virāgasāmjña | nīrodhasāmjña
| marānasāmjña | itima dasa samjña[h] | asevita bhavita
bahulikṛta dasavidhasya siksāparipanthakasya dasanam
siksavilomanam dharmanam prahanaya samvartante |

tatra dharmalokah | arthalokah | samathaloko, vipasyanalokasca |
etanalokanadhipatim kṛtvā alokasāmjña | asmīnarthe abhipreta |
dharmacintayogamanasikarah | paripanthasya prahanaya ||

tatrapare dasa siksānulomika dharmā veditavyah | katame dasa []
tadyatha purvako hetuh | anulomika upadesah | yonisah prayogah |
satatyasatkṛtyakarita tivra[c]chandata, yogabaladhanata,
kayacittadausthulyapratiprasabdha(bdhi)rabhiksnapratyaveksa[na]
ta | aparitamana, nirabhimānata ca |

tatra purvako hetuh katamah | yah purvamindriyaparipakah | (sbh_sh
271) indriyasamudagamasca | [tātranulomika upadesah katamah] ya
upadeso 'viparitasca(nu)purvikasya(sca) |

tatra yonisah prayogah | yathāiva[va]vaditah (voditah) | tathāiva
prayujyate | tatha prayujyamanah samyagdrstimutpadayati ||

tatra satatyasatkṛtyakarita [] sadrupena prayogena abandhyāñca
kalam karoti | kusalapaksena ksiprameva kusalapaksam
samudanayati |

tatra tivra[c]chandata [] yathāpi taduttare vimokse sprhamutpadayati
| kada svidāham tadāyatānamupāsāmpadya viharisyāmi | yadārya

ayatanamupasampadya viharantiti |

tatra yogabaladhanata [] dvabhyam karanabhyam
yogabaladhanaprapto bhavati | prakrtyaiva ca tiksnendriyataya,
dirghakalabhyasaparcayena ca | tatra kayacittadausthu[lyam,
priti] prasarbdhiryathapi tacchrankayasya klantakayasyotpadyate |
kayadausthulyam, cittadausthulyam | tadyapathantarakalpanaya
pratiprasrambhayati | ativarkitenativicaritenotpadyate |
kayacittadausthulyam tada [catma]ceta samathanuyogena
pratiprasrambhayati | (sbh_sh 272) cittabhisamksepena cittalayena
styanamidharyavasthanam | cotpadyate | kayacittadausthulyam
tadadhiprajñam dharmavipasyanaya, prasadanienya ca manaskarena
prasrambhayati | prakrtyaiva va prahinaklesasya klesapaksam
kayacittadausthulyam avigatam bhavati | sadanusaktam
tatsamyam margabhavanaya pratiprasrambhayati |

tatrabhiksnapratyaveksa | abhiksnam silanyarabhya
kukrtam pratyaveksate | sukrtāñca | akrtam ca pratyaveksate,
krtam ca | kukrtaccakrtad vyavarttate | sukrtacca krtanna
pratyudavarttate | tatha klesanam prahinaprahanam
mimansa (mamsa) manaskaramadhipatim krtva abhiksnam
pratyaveksate | tatra prahinatam jñatva punah punastameva
margam bhavayati |

tatraparitamānaya (naya) tatkalantarena jñatavyam |
drastavyam, praptavyam | tadajanato [a]pasyato, nadhigacchatah |
paritamāna utpadyate, caitasikah klamah | caitasikovighatah |
tamutpannannadhivasayati | prajahati |

nirabhimānata | adhigame praptau | sparsanayam nirabhimāno bhavati |
aviparitagrahi, prapte prapta samjñi, adhigate adhigatasamjñi []
itime dasa dharmah siksakamasya yoginah ||
adimadhyaparyavasānamupadaya siksamanulomayati (nti), na vilomayanti |
tenocyante siksānulomika iti |

tatra katamo yogabhramsah | aha | catvaro yogabhramsah | katame
catvarah | asti yogabhramsā atyantikah | asti tavatkalikah | asti
parihanikah | asti mithyapratipattikrtah |

tatratyantiko yogabhramsah | ayogasthanam pudgalanam veditavyah
| tasyaparinirvanadharmakatvadatyantaparibhrasta eva yogadbhavanti |

tatra tavatkalikah | tadyatha gotrasthanam parinirvana
dharmakanam pratyayavikalānam, te hi duramāpi, paramāpi gatva
avasyameva pratyayanasadāyisyanti | yogam ca sammukhikrtya
bhavayitva parinirvasyanti | tenaiva tesam tavatkalika eva bhramso
bhavati |

tatra praptiparihaniko yogabhramsah | yathapihaikatye
praptadadhigata[j]jñānadarsanasparsaviharatparihiyante |

tatra mithyapratipattikrto yogabhramsah | yathapihaikatye |
 ayonisah prayujymano naradhako bhavati (l) yogasya, naradhayati (l)
 dhyayam dharmam kusalam [] yathapihaikatyah bahukleso bhavati |
 prabhutarajaskajatiyah | mahavijñanasca bhavati | mahabuddhih |
 mahataya (mahatya) buddhaya samanvagatah | sa srutamudgrhnati |
 srutam paryavapnoti | alpamva, prabhutam va, aranye va
 punarviharati agatagatanañca grhipravrajitanam, rujakanam,
 rujakajatiyanam dharmadesanaya (sbh_sh 274) cittamaradhayati |
 kuhananucaritaya ca cestaya kayavakyapratisamyuktaya, tasya tena
 hetubhavana, tena pratyayenotpadyate | labhasatkaraslokah, sa jñato
 bhavati | mahasukho labhi bhavati |
 cÄ«varapiá¹¸á, •apÄ•taÄ»ayanÄ•sana[glÄ•napratya]yabhaiá¹¸ajyapariá¹¸kÄ•rÄ•á¹¸Ä•á¹¸
 , satkrtsca bhavati, gurukrto, rajñam rajamatranam,
 yavatsarthavahanam, arhatsampata(da)h | tasyanta varttante
 sravakah, grhinah, pravrajitah | api adhvadentesu gredham
 nigamayamva varttate (apyadhvantesu gramo nigamo va vartate) va
 [...]yatasyaivam bhavati | santi ye sravaka, grhipravrajita, ye mayi
 sambhavanajata yesam mahatsamsa(ma)tah te
 cedyā(nma)mupasamkramya yoge manasikare samathavipasyanaya[m]
 prasnā pṛccheyuh | tesam caham pṛsto vyakuryam na
 janamityevam sati ya sambhavana sa ca hiyenna (hiyeta, na) ca
 syamarhatsammatah, yannvāham svayameva cintayitva, tulayitvopapariksya
 yogam vyavasthapayeyam | sa etamevarthamadhipatim kṛtva
 labhasatkarabhigrddha ekaki rahogatah svayameva cintayitva,
 tulayitva, tulayitvopapariksya yogamvyavasthapayati | sa casya yogo na
 sutre bhavati | na vinaye samdrsyate | dharmatam ca vilomayati |
 mayete(ya ete) bhiksavah | sutradhara, vinayadhara,
 matrkadharastesam tadyogasthanam (sbh_sh 275) viniguhati | na
 prakasayati | yepyasya sravaka bhavanti | grhinah, pravrajitasca,
 tanapi yogapratiyuktaye ajñāpayati | tatkasya hetorma, maiva te
 sutradhara, vinayadhara, matrkadhara, etadyogasthanam srutva
 sutrevatarayeyuh | tacca navataraye(tare)dvīnaye, samdarsayeyuh |
 tacca na samdrsyate | dharmataya upapariksyeta | tacca dharmatam
 virodhayet | te ca tato nidanam pratita bhavyurapratitavacanaisca sam
 codayeyuh | adhikaranani cotpadayeyuh | evamaham punarapi na
 satkrtaḥ (l) syanna gurukrto, rajñam rajamatranam
 yavaddhaninam sresthinam sarthavahanam, na ca punarlabhi
 syam
 civarapindapasayanāsanāglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaranamit
 i | sa tameva labhasatkarakamatamadhipatim kṛtva adharṁ
 dharmasamjñi, vinidhaya samjñam rupi[ni]madharmam dharmato
 dipayati | samprakasayati | tatra yesya drstyanumatamapadyante |
 tepyadharme | dharmasamjñino bhavanti | mandatvanmohatvatte adharṁ
 dharmasamjñino yathanusista api, pratipadyamana mithyapratipanna
 eva te veditavyah | ayamevam rupo mithyapratipattikrto
 yogabhramsassaddharmapratirupako hyasaddharmah saddharmasyantardhanaya
 [] itime catvaro yogabhramsa dhyayina bhiksuna yogacarena

parijñeya varjayitavyah ||

tatra yogah katamah | aha [] caturvidho (sbh_sh 276) yogah | tadyatha
sraddha, chando, viryam, upayasca ||

tatra sraddha dvividhadhithana-abhisampratyayakara
prasadakara ca || dharmayuktivicharanadhithana
pudgalanubhavadhimuktyadhithana ca ||

chandopi caturvidhah | tadyatha praptaye [] yathapihaikatyah uttare
vimoksasprhamutpadayati | vistarena purvavat | pariprcchayai |
yathapihaikatyah sprhamutpadayati vistarena purvavatpariprcchayai
| aramam gamanaya, vijñanam sabrahmacarinam
yogajñanamantikamasrutasya sravanaya, srutasya ca paryavadanaya []
sambharasamudagamachandah | yathapihaikatyah
silasamvaraparisuddhaye, indriyam samvaraparisuddhaye, bhojane
matrajñatayam, jagarikanuyoge,
samprajanadviharitayamuttarottaram sprhamutpadayati |
anuyogacchandah | ya (yah) satatyaprayogatayam
satkrtyaprayo[gata]yam ca margabhavanayam
sprhamutpadayatyabhilasam kartukamatamityayam
caturvidhaschandah | (ityayam caturvidhaschandah) yaduta praptaye |
pariprcchanayai | sambharasamudagamaya | anuyogaya ca |

tatra viryamapi caturvidha[m] tadyatha sra[vana]ya, cintanayai,
bhavanayai | avaranaparisuddhaye ca |

tatra sravanaya viryam | yadasrutam srnvatah |
paryavadapayatah | cetaso [a]bhyutsahah | avinyastaprayogata, evam
yathasrutanam dharmanamekakino rahogatasartham |
cintayatastulayata upapariksamanasya | evam
pratisamlayanapravistasya kalena kalam samathavipasyanam
bhavayata evamahoratanuyuktasya camkramanisadyabhya[m]
nivaranebhyascittam visodhayatah | yascetasobhyutsahah |
avinyastayagata(prayogata) [] evam yathasrutanam
dharmanamekakino rahogatasartham cintayata alayadirghata tatra |

upayopi caturvidhastadyatha silasamvaramindriyasamvaramadhipatim
krtva supasthitasmrta | tatha copasthitasmrterapramadascetasa
araksa | kusalanam dharmanam nisevana | tatha
vapramattasyadhyatmam cetahsamathayogah | adhiprajñāñca
dharmavipasyana [] sa cayam yogascaturvidhah | sodasakaro
bhavati | tatra sraddhaya praptavyamarthamadhipatim samprapnoti |
praptimabhisampratyayakartukamatamutpadayati | kusalesu dharmesu
[] sa evam kartukamah | ahoratanuyukto viharati | utsahi |
drdhaparakramah | tacca viryamupadaya parigrhitamapraptyasya
praptaye, anadhigatasyadhigamaya | asaksatkrtyasya saksatkriyayai
| samvarttate | tasmadime catvaro dharmas yoga ityucyate | tatra
manasikarah katamah | catvaro manaskarah katame catvarah |
(samsthapayatasca dharmah (dharman) pravacinvatatah |

yavanmanaskaram na prapnoti | tavadasya balavahano manaskaro bhavati |
baladavastabhya taccittamekagratayamavasthapayati | tenocyate |
balavahana iti | sachidravahano manaskarah katamah) tadyatha-
balavahanah sa[c]chidravahanah, anabhogavahanasca |

tatra balavahano manaskarah katamah | tadyatha
adikarmikasyadhyatmameva cittam sthapayatah | samsthapayatasca |
(sbh_sh 279) dharman pravacinvatatah | yavanmanaskaram na prapnoti |
tavadasya balavahano manaskaro bhavati | baladavastabhya
taccittamekagratayamavasthapayati | tenocyate balavahana iti |

sa[c]chidravahano manaskarah katamah | yo labdhamanaskarasya ca
laukikena margena gacchato lokottarena va (yo) laksana
pratisamvedi manaskarah | tatha hi samadhistatra cintaya
vyavathi(sthi)yate | naikantena bhavanakarena pravarttate |

tatra ni[s]chidravahano manaskarah | laksanapratisamvedino
manaskaradurdhvam yavat |
prayoganisthanmanasikarattathanabhogavahano manaskarah | yah
prayoganisthaphalo manaskarah ||

apare catvaro manaskarah tadyatha anulomikah, pratipaksikah,
prasadanayah, pratyaveksaniyasca []

tatranulo[miko] manaskarah | yenalambanam vidusayati |
samyakprayogam carabhate | no tu klesam prajahati ||

tatra pratipaksiko yena klesam prajahati |

tatra prasadaniya yena linam cittam
pragrahakairnimittairabhipramoca(da)yati | sam[praharsa]yati |
pragrhnati | (sbh_sh 280) tatra pratyaveksaniyo manaskarah |
tadyatha mimansa(mamsa)manaskarah | yamadhipatim krtva
prahina prahinatam klesanam pratyaveksate |

tatralambanam manasi kurvata kati nimittani manasi karttavayani bhavanti |
aha | catvari | tadyatha | alambananimittam | parivartta(rja)niyam
nimittam [] nisevaniyam ca nimittam | tatralambananimittam yat |
jñeyavastusabhagam pratibimbam | pratibhasam (sah) ||

tatra nidananimittam tadyatha samadhisambharopacayah | anulomika
upadesah | bhavanasahagatah | tivra[c]chandah, samvejaniyesu
dharmesu samvegah | viksepaviksepaparijñā | avadhanam
paratasca | samghaha manusya(sya) krto va, ko (a)manusya krto va,
sabda krto va, vyapadakrto va | tatha vipasyanapurvamgamah |
adhyatmam cittabhisamksepa | uttaptataraya vipasyanayah
uttaratra nidananimittam, tatha samathapurvamgama vipasyana,
uttaptatarasya samathasyottaratra nidananimittam |

tatra parivarjaniyanimittam caturvidham | tadyatha | layanimittam,
auddhatyanimittam, samgananimittam, viksepanimittam ca | tatra
layanimittam yenalambananimittena nidananimittena cittam linatvaya

paraiti | (sbh_sh 281) tatrauddhatyam yenalambananimittena nidananimittena
cittamutpadyate | tatra samganimittam yenalambananimittena |
nidananimittena cittamalambane rajyate || samrajyate | samklisyate |
tatra viksepanimittam | yenalambananimittena nidananimittena
cittambahirdha viksipyate | tani punarnimittani yatha samahitayam
bhumau ebhirmanaskarairalambanamadhimucyate |

katyadhimoksa bhavanti | aha [] navadhimoksa stadyatha |
prabhasvarascaprabhasvarasca | jadh, patuh, paritto, mahadgatah
| apramanah | parisuddhah | aparisuddhasceti ||

tatra prabhasvarodhimokso ya alokanimitte sudgrhite alokasahagatah
[]

tatraprabhasvarodhimoksah | tadyatha alokanimitte sudgrhite
andhakarasaahagatah |

tatra jado 'dhimoksah | yo mrdvindriyasantanapatitah |

tatra paturadhimokso yastiksnendriyasantanapatitah |

tatra parittodhimoksah | yah parittasraddhacha(ccha)ndasamadhih
parittalambanasca | iti manaskaraparittataya calambanaparittataya ca
parittodhimoksah ||

tatra mahadgatodhimoksah | tatra yo mahadgatah sraddhacchandasaahagato
mahadgatamva alambanamadhimucyate | yodhimoksa iti |
manaskaramahadgata[ta]ya calambanamahadgatataya mahadgatodhimoksah |

tatrapramanodhimoksah | apramana[h]
sraddhacha(ccha)ndasaahagatah | anantamva aparyanta[malamba]namadhimucyate
| yo 'dhimoksa iti | manaskarapramanataya calambanapramanataya
capramanadhimoksah |

tatra parisuddho 'dhimoksah yah prabhavitah, parinispannah
paryavasanaagatah |

aparissuddho va punaryo na subhavito, na (sbh_sh 283) parinispanno na
paryavasanaagatah |

tatra kati yogasya yogakaraniyani | aha | catvari | katamani catvari |
tadyatha | asrayanirodhah | asrayaparivarttah |
alambanaparijñanam | alambanabhiratisca |

tatratrasrayanirodhah prayogamanasikarabhavananuyuktasya yo
dausthulyasaahagata asrayah | so 'nupurvena nirudhyate |
prasrabdhisaahagatascasrayah parivarttate | ayamasrayanirodhoyamasraya
parivartah | yogakaraniyam |

tatralambanaparijñanamalambanabhiratisca |
astyalambanaparijñanamalambanabhiratih |
asrayanirodhaparivarttapurvamgamam | yada
calambanaparijñanamalambanabhiratimadhipatim krtva asrayo

nirudhyate | parivarttate ca | astyalambanaparijñanamalambanabhiratih |
asrayavisuddhipurvamgamah | asrayavisuddhimadhipatim (sbh_sh 284)
krtva suvisuddhamalambanajñanam | karyaparinispattikale pravartate
| abhiritasca [] tenocyate catvari yogasya karaniyaniti ||

tatra kati yogacarah | aha trayastadyatha | adikarmikah,
krtaparcayah | atikrantamanaskarasca ||

tatradikarmiko yogacarah | manaskaradikarmikah |
klesavisuddhyadikarmikasca ||

tatra manaskaradikarmikah | tatra prathamakarmika ekagratayam
yavanmanaskaram na prapnoti | cittaikagrata na sprati |

tatra klesavisuddhyadikarmikah | adhigatepi manaskare klesasya cittam
vimocayitukamasya yallaksanapratisamvedino manaskarasyarambhah
pratigrahascabhyasah | ayam klesavisuddhyadikarmikah | tatra
krtaparcayah katamah | laksanapratisamvedinam manaskaram
sthapayitva tadanyesu satsu manaskaresu prayoganisthapannesu
krtaparcayo bhavati |

tatratikrantamanaskarah (rah) prayoganisthaphalamanaskare
veditavyah | atikranto 'sau bhavati | pramo(yo)gabhavanamanaskaram |
sthito bhavati | bhavanaphale [] tasmadatikrantamanaskara ityucyate |

api ca kusalam dharma[c]chandamupadaya | prayujymano (sbh_sh 285)
yavannirvedhabhagiyani kusalamulani notpadayati | tavadadikarmiko
bhavati | yada punarnirvedhabhagiyanyutpadayati | tadyatha usmagatani
| murdhanah (murdhnah), satyanulomah | ksantayo(ntih)
laukikanagradharman | tada krtaparcayo bhavati | yada punah
samyaktvam nyamamavatarati | satyanyabhisamagacchati | aparapratyayo
bhavatyanyanyeyah | sastuh sasane tadatikrantamanaskaro bhavati |
parapratyayam manaskaramatikramyaparapratyaye sthitah |
tasmadatikrantamanaskara ityucyate |

tatra yogabhavana katama | aha | dvividha | samjñabhavana
bodhipaksya bhavana ca |

tatra samjñabhavana katama | tadyatha laukikamargaprayuktah |
(sbh_sh 286) sarvasvadarimasu bhumisvadinavasamjña[m] bhavayati
| [praha]naya va punah prayuktah | prahanadhatau, viragadhatau
nirodhadhatau, santadarsi prahanasamjñam, viragasamjñam,
nirodhasamjñañca bhavayati | samathaya va punah prayuktah |
urdhvamadhadhah samjñam samathapaksyam (sbh_sh 287) bhavayati |
vipasyanayam prayuktah | pascatpunah samjñam
vipasyanapaksyam bhavayati | vipasyanayam prayuktah |
pascatpura imeva kayam yathasthitam yathapranihitam urdhvam
padataladadhah kesamastakatpurnam nanavidhasyasuceh
pratyaveksate | santyasminkaye kesa romaniti purvavat | tatra
pascatpunah | samjñi tatha tadekatyena pratyaveksananimittameva |
sadhu ca, susthu ca, sudgrhitam bhavati | sumanasikrtam,

sutkrstam | supratividdham | tadyatha sthito nisannam
pratyaveksate | nisanno va nipannam | purato va gacchantam,
prsthato gacchanpratyaveksate | sa khalvesa traiyadhvikanam
samskaranam pratityasamutpannam vipasyanakara
pratyaveksaparidipita | tatra yattavadaha- sthito nisannam
(sbh_sh 288) pratyaveksate | anena vartamanena manaskarena
anagatajñeyam pratyaveksate | vartamanapi manaskaravastha utpanna
sthitetyucyate | anagata punah jñeyavastha |
anupannatvadutpadabhimukhatvacca nisannetyucyate | yatpunaraha |
nisanno va nipannam pratyaveksata ityanena pratyutpannena
manaskarenatitasya jñeyasya pratyaveksana paridipita |
pratyutpanna hi manaskaravastha | nirodhabhimukha nisannetyucyate |
atita punah niruddhatvajjñeyavastha nipannetyucyate | yatpunaraha |
purato va gacchantam pratyaveksata ityanena pratyutpannena manaskarena
| anantaraniruddhasya manaskarasya pratyaveksa paridipita | tatra ya
utpannotpanno manasikaro [a]nantaraniruddhah sa purato yayi [] tatra
anantarotpannah | anantarotpanno manaskarah | navanavo
'nantaraniruddhasyanantaraniruddhasya grahakah | sa prsthato yayi |
tatra samatham ca vipasyanam ca
bhavayanstadubhayapaksyamalokasamjñam bhavayati | iyam
samjñabhavana |

tatra bodhipaksyabhavana katama | yah sat(sapta)trimsatam
(sbh_sh 289) bodhipaksyanam dharmanamabhyasah | paricayah |
asevana bahulikara iyamucyate bodhipaksyabhavana | tadyatha
caturnam smrtiyupasthananam, caturnam (sbh_sh 290)
samyakprahananam, caturna rddhipadanam |
pañcanamindriyanam, pañcanam balanam, saptanam
bodhyamganamamaryastangasya margasya []

kayasmrtiyupasthanasya vedanacittadharmasmrtiyupasthanasya |
anupannanam dharmanam papakanamakusalanam
dharmanamanutpada [c]chandam janayati | vyayacchate,
viriyamarabhate | cittam pragrhnati | pradadhati |
samyakprahanasya(nnaya) | utpannam papakanamakusalanam
dharmanam prahanaya | anupannanam kusalanam
dharmananutpada | utpannam kusalanam dharmanam
sthitaye | asammosaya bhavanaparipuraye (ya yo)
bhavavrddhivipulatayai chandam vyayacchate | viriyamarabhate | cittam
pragrhnati, pradadhatiti samyakprahanasya
chandasamadhiprahanasamskarasamanvagatasya (l) rddhipadasya,
(sbh_sh 291) sraddhaviryacittamimansa(mamsa)
samadhiprahanasamskarasamanvagatasya rddhipadasya,
viriyacittamimansa(mamsa)samadhiprahanasamskarasamanvagatasya
rddhipadasya, sraddhaviryasmrtisamadhiprajñendriyasca
sraddhasmrtisamadhiprajñābalanam smrtisambodhyamgasya []
samyagdrsteh | samyaksamkalpasya, samyagvakkarmantajivanam,
samyagvyayamasya, samyaksmrteh samyaksamadhesca ||

tatra katamah kayah | katama kaye kayanupasyana [] katama ()
smrtih [] katama[ni] () smrterupasthanani [] aha | kayah
pañcatrimsadvidhah | tadyatha adhyatmiko, bahyasca |
indriyasamgrhitah | (sbh_sh 292) anindriyasamgrhitasca |
sattvasamkhyata (to) 'sattvasamkhyata (ta)sca |
dausthulyasahagatah, prasrabdhisahagatasca | bhutakayah,
bhautikakayasca | namakayo, rupakayasca | narakastairyagyonikah |
paitrvisayikah | manusyo, divyasca | savijñanakah |
avijñanakam (ko)va | antahkayo, bahihkayasca [] viparinato
[a]viparinasca || strikayah, purusakayah,
sanda(dha)kakayasca | mitrakayah, amitrakayah |
udasinakayasca | hinakayo, madhyakayah, pranitakayasca,
dahnakayah, yuna(yuva)kayo, vrddhakayasca | ayam tavatkayasca
prabhedah |

tatranupasyana trividha | ya kayamadhipatim krtva- srutamayi va
prajñabhavanamayi va [] yaya prajñaya sarvamkayam sarvakaram
samyagevopapariksate | samtirayatyanupravisati | anuvupyate |

tatra smrtipadasya kayamadhipatim krtva (||) ye dharma
udgrhitastesameva ca dharmanam yorthah () cintito, ye (sbh_sh
293) ca bhavanaya saksatkrtah | tatra vyamjane, carthe ca,
saksakriyayam ca yascetasah asammosah sudgrhita va me te
ete dharma na veti || supalaksita va tatra tatra prajñaya na veti |
susamsparsita[h] (susamsprstah) tatra tatra vimuktya na veti |
rupasthita bhavatidam smrterupasthanam | api ca smrtya raksayai
smrterupasthanam visayasamklesayalambanopanibaddhaya
(nibandhanaya) ca | tatra smrtya raksa yathoktam
purvamevaraksitasmrtirbhavati | nipakasmrtiriti | tatra
visayasamklesaya | yathoktam smrtya raksitamanasah |
samavasthacarako, na nimittagrahi | nanuvyamjanagrahi |
yavadvistarena raksati | mana indriyam mana indriyena
samvaramapadyate | tatalambanopanibandhaya | yathoktam caturvidhe
alambane smrtimupanibandhnatah | tadyatha vyapyalambane,
caritavisodhane, kausalyalambane, klesavisodhane va
ebhistribhirakarairya supasthitasmrtita idamucyate smrterupasthanam
||

tatra vedana katama [] tadyatha sukha, dukkha, (sbh_sh 294)
aduhkhasukha ca vedana | tatra sukhapi kayiki |
dukhapyaduhkhasukhapi [] yatha kayiki | evam caitasiki |
sukhapi samisa, dukhapyaduhkhasukhapi | evam niramisapi,
evam gardha(va) srite (ta), naiskramyasrita vedana, sukhapi
dukhapyaduhkapyaduhkhasukhapi | saisa ekavimsatividha
vedana bhavati | navavidha va ||

tatra cittam katamat | tadyatha- saragam cittam, sadvesam,
vigatadvesam, samoham, vigatamoham, samksiptam, viksiptam,
linam, pragrhitam | uddhatamanuddhatam, vyupasantamavyupasantam

| samahitamasamahitam, subhavitamasubhavitam | suvimuktam
cittamasuvimuktam cittam | tadetadabhisamasya vimsatividham cittam
bhavati |

tatra dharmah katame [] rago, ragavinayasca | (sbh_sh 295) dveso,
dvesavinayasca | mohohavinayasca | samksepo, viksepah | layah,
pragraha, auddhatyamanauddhatyam | vyupasamah |
avyupasamassusamahi[ta]ta, na susamahitata | subhavitamargata, na
subhavitamargata | subhavitamuktata, na subhavitamuktata ca | itime
krsnasukla[paksa]vyavasthita vimsatidharma veditavyah |
samklesavyavadanapaksyeh (ksyah) |

tatra sukhavedana yatsukhavedaniyam sparsam pratityotpadyate []
satam, veditam, vedanagatam | sa punarya
pañcaviññanasamprayukta | sa kayiki | ya manoviññanasamprayukta
sa caitasiki | yatha sukhavedaniyamevam (sbh_sh 296)
dukhavedaniyamaduhkhasukhavedaniyam sparsam pratityotpadyate
asatam, naivasatam nasatam veditam [vigataragam] |
vedanagatamidamucyate duhkha aduhkhasukha vedana | sa punarya
pañcaviññanakayasamprayukta | sa kayiki | ya
manoviññanasamprayukta | sa caitasiki | ya
nirvananukula[sa]nairvedhiki | atyantaniisthatayai
atyantavimalatayai | atyantabrahmacaryaparyavasaniyayai (ya?) | samvarttate |
sa niramisa || ya punardhatupatita, bhavapatita sa samisa [] ya
puna(na) ruparupya pratisamyukta, vairagyanukula va, sa
naiskramyasrita | ya punah kayapratisamyukta, na ca
vairagyanukula, sa gardhasrita ||

tatra saragam cittam | yadramjaniye vastuni ragaparyavasthitam []

vigataramgam yadragaparyavasthanapagatam [] sadvese(sam)
ya[d]dvesaniye vastuni dvesaparyavasthitam | vigatadvesam
yaddvesaparyavasthanapagatam | tatra sammamo(mo)ham | yanmohaniye
vastuni [...] tanyetani satcittani carasahagatani veditavyani |
tatra trini samklesapaksyani | trini
samklesapratipaksikani |

tatra samksiptacittam yacchamathakarenadhyatmamamatmanopanibaddham
|

viksiptam | yadbahirdha pañcasu kamagunesvanuvisrtam |

tatra linam cittam | yatstyanamidhasahagatam, pragrahitam yat
prasadanienalambanena sampratisthitam []

uddhatam cittam yadati
sampragrahadauddhatyaparyavasthitamanubaddhacittam yatpragrahakale
cabhisamksepakale copeksa praptam [] tatra prasantamcittam
yannivaranebhyo vimuktamavyupasantam punaryadavimuktam |

tatra samahitam cittam

yannivaranavimoksanmauladhyanapravistam, na susamahitam
yadapravistam []

tatra subhavitam cittam yadasyaiva
samadherdirghakalaparcicayannikamalabhi bhavatyakrcchralabhi |
asusamapatta |

tatra na subhavitam cittametadpiriyayena veditavyam |

tatra suvimuktam cittam yatsarvatascatyantatasca vimuktam []

na suvimuktam | cittam yanna sarvato na(na)pyatyantato vimuktamitmani
caturdasa cittani (!) viharagatani veditavyani |

tatra nivaranaabhuvisuddha (ddhi)bhumimarabhya viharagatanyastau
cittani veditavyani | viksiptam samksiptam yavad
vyupasantamavyupasantamiti | klesavisuddhim punararabhya
viharagatani sat cittani yavatsuvimuktam cittam na suvimuktamiti
[]

yatpunah satyadhyatmam nivarane asti me nivaranamiti janati | asati
nivarane nasti me nivaranamiti janati | yatha canutpannasya
vivaranasotyotpado bhavati | tadapi yatha yotpannasya vigamo bhavati | tadapi
prajanati | yatra sati caksuhsamyojane yavatpunah (nmana) (sbh_sh
299) samyojane asti me yavatpunah (manah) samyojanamiti | asati
yavatpunah (nmanah) samyojane nasti me manah samyojanamiti
prajanati | yatha canutpannasya yavanmanah samyojanasyotpado bhavati
| tadapi prajanati | yatha cotpannasya nirodho bhavati | tadapi prajanati
| satyadhyatmam smrtisambodhyamge asti me [smrti]
sambodhyamgamiti prajanati | asati nasti me prajanati | yatha
canutpannasya smrtisambodhyamgasyotpado bhavati | tadapi prajanati |
yatha cotpannasya sthithirbhavati | asammoso bhavana (!) paripurirbhuyo
bhavavrddhirvipulata tadapi prajanati | satyadhyatmam
smrtisambodhyamgamevam
dharmavinayaviryaprasrabdhisamadhyupeksasambodhyamgam veditavyamiti
yadevam svabhavadinavapratipaksakaraih
samklistadharmaparijñanamidam sariram dharmasmrtyupasthanasya,
yatha kaye kayanupasyana smrtyupasthanapaksame (ksae) vam
vedana[yam] yaccitte (yavaccite) dharmesu yathayogam veditavyam |

tatra kathamadhyatmam kaye kayanudarsi viharati | katham bahirdha
kathamadhyatmabahirdha [] yada adhyatmam pratyatmam
satva(ttva)samkhyate kaye kayanupasyi (darsi) viharati |
evamadhyatmam kaye kayanudarsi viharati | (sbh_sh 300) katham
bahirdha kathamadhyatmabahirdha [] yada adhyatmam pratyatmam, yada
bahirdha asattvasamkhyatam rupamalambanikarotyevam bahirdhakaye
kayanudarsi viharati | yada bahirdha (rdho)paraktam
sattvasamkhyatam rupamalambanikarotyevamadhyatmabahirdha kaye
kayanudarsi viharati |

tatradhyatmam rupamupadaya | suksmam sattvasamkhyatam | ya

utpanna vedana, cittam, dharmastanalambanikurvan [[]] adhyatmam
vedana[yam], citte, dharmesu dharmanudarsi viharati |
bahyamasattvasamkhyatam rupamupadaya | ya utpanna vedana, cittam,
dharmastanalambanikurvan | bahirdha vedanayam, citte, dharmesu
dharmanudarsi viharati | bahirdha bahyam rupasattvamupadaya | ya
utpanna vedana, cittam, dharmastanalambanikurvannadhyatmabahirdha
vedanayam, citte dharmesu dharmanudarsi viharati ||

aparah paryayah | indriyasamgrhitam rupamalambanikurvan,
adhyatmam kaye kayanupasyi (darsi) viharati |
anindriyasamgrhitam | rupagatamanupadattamalambanikurvan bahirdha
kaye kayanudarsi viharati | anindriyasamgrhitameva |
rupamadhyatmamupagatamupadattam rupamalambanikurvannadhyatmabahirdha
kaye kayanupasyi (darsi) viharati | [anindriyasamgrhitam
rupagatamanupadattamalambanikurvan bahirdha kaye kayanudarsi (sbh_sh
301) viharati | anindriyasamgrhitameva
rupamadhyatmamupagatamupadattam rupamalambanikurvannadhyatmabahirdha
kaye kayanudarsi viharati] [[]] evam purvam [m] trividham
rupamupadaya | yadu (yo)tpanna vedana, cittam,
dharmastanyathayogamalambanikurvan tathadarsi viharatiti veditavyam
|

aparah paryayah | yatsamahitabhunikam prasrabdhisahagatam
rupamalambanikarotyevamadhyatmam kaye kayanudarsi viharati |
yatsuksmamevadhyatmam samahitabhunikam dausthulyasahagatam
rupamalambanikaroti | evam bahirdha kaye kayanupasyi (darsi)
viharati | paradausthulyasahagatam prasrabdhisahagatam ca
rupamalambanikurvan adhyatmabahirdha kaye | kayanudarsi viharati |
evam tadupadayotpanna vedana, cittam, dharma yathayogam
veditavyah |

aparah paryayah | adhyatmam bhutarupamalambanikurvannadhyatmam
kaye kayanudarsi viharati | bahyam bhutarupamalambani kurvan
bahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati | tacca bhutarupamupadaya |
yadutpannamindriyavisayasamgrhitamupadaya | rupam
calambanikurvannadhyatmabahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati | evam
tadupadaya ya utpanna vedana cittam dharmastepi yathayogam
veditavyah | aparah paryayah | yada savijñanakam
kayamadhyatmamalambanikaroti | evamadhyatmam (sbh_sh 302) kaye
kayanudarsi viharati | avijñanakam rupam sattvasamkhyatam |
vinilakadisvavasthasvalambani kurvanbahirdha kaye kayanudarsi
viharati | a(sa)vijñanakasya ca rupasyatite kale savijñanatam [[]]
avijñana[ka]sya ca rupasyanagate kale avijñanatam,
tulyadharmatam, samadharmatam alambanikurvannadhyatmabahirdha kaye
kayanudarsi viharatyevam tadupadaya, ya utpanna vedana, cittam,
dharmastepi yathayogam veditavyah | aparah paryayah [[]] atmanah
anta[h] kayam kesaromanakhadibhih
akarairalambanikurvannadhyatmabahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati ||

paresamantah kayam
kesaromanakhadibhirakarairalambanikurvanbahirdha kaye kayanudarsi
viharatyadhyatmam cittam ca bahihkayaviparinatam
vinilakadibhirakaraih | bahirdha ca bahihkayam
viparinatamaviparinatam ca | vinilakadibhirakaraistulyadharmataya
alambanikurvan bahirdha kaye kayanudarsi viharati | tadupadaya ya
utpanna vedana, cittam, (sbh_sh 303) dharmastepi yathayogam
veditavyah | ityevambhagiya kaye vedanacittadharmaprabhedenabahavah
paryaya veditavyah | ime tu katipayah (ye)paryayah |
samprakasitah []]

tatra cturnamviparyasanam pratipaksena bhagavata catvari
smrtyupasthanani vyavasthapitani | tatra suciti viparyase
pratipaksena kayasmrtyupasthanam vyavasthapitam | tatha hi
bhagavata kayasmrtyupasthanabhavanayam |
asubhapratisamyuktascatasrah sivapathika desitah | ya asya
bahulam kurvan manasikurvatah | asucau suciti viparyasah prahiyate |
tatra sukhe sukhamiti | viparyasapratipaksena vedanasmrtyupasthanam
vyavasthapitam | vedananudarsi viharan | yatkimcidveditamidamatra
duhkhasyeti yathabhutam prajanatyevamasya yo duhkhasukhe sukhamiti |
viparyasah | sa prahiyate (sbh_sh 304) (prahiyate) | anitye nityamiti
viparyasah | pratipaksena smrtyupasthanam vyavasthapitam | tasya
saragadicittaprabhedena tesam tesam
ratrimdivasanamatyayatksanalavamuhurtana
(na)manekavidhanam bahunanaprakaritam cittasyopalabhya yah
anitye nityamiti viparyasah [sa] prahiyate | yatra[na]tmanyatmeti
viparyasapratipaksena dharmasmrtyupasthanam vyavasthapitam | tasya
yesam atmadrstyadika[nam] samklesanam
sadbhavadyesam nanatmadrstyadikam kusalanam
dharmanamasadbhavatskandhesvatma darsanam bhavati | nanyasya,
svalaksanatah | samanyalaksanatasca dharmadharmanudarsino
yathabhutam pasyatah | yonatmanyatmeti viparyasah | sa prahiyate |
aparah paryayah | prayena hi loka evam pravrttah | skandhesu
skandhamatram, dharmamatram, yathabhutamaprajanan yatha kaye
asritah | yadasritasca sukhadukha ja dharmadharmabhyam
samklisyate vyavada(di)yate ca | tatratmana
asrayavastusammohanayanartham | kayasmrtyupasthanam
vyavasthapitam | tasyaivatmanah anubhavanavastusammohanayanartham
vedanasmrtyupasthanam vyavasthapitam | yatraiva ca te citte, manasi,
vijñane, atmagrahena sammudha, atmavastusammohanayanartham
dharmasmrtyupasthanam vyavasthapitam |
aparah paryayah | yatra ca karma karoti | yadartham ca karoti | yasca
karma karoti | (yadartham ca karoti | yasca [karma] karoti) (..) yena ca
(sbh_sh 306) karoti | tatsarvamekatyamabhisamksipya catvari
smrtyupasthanani vyavasthapitani | tatra kaye karoti | vedanartham |
cittena kusalakusalaairdharmaih |

aparāḥ paryāyāḥ | yatra ca samkṛṣyate | visudhyate | yatasca yasca
yena klīsyate | visudhyate yatasca yasca yena samkṛṣyate visudhyate ca
| tadekatyaṁ abhisamkṣīpya catvāri smṛtyupasthānāni vyavasthāpitāni |
tatra kāye samkṛṣyate, visudhyate ca | vedanābhyascittam dharmāih
samkṛṣyate | visudhyate ca |

tatra smṛtyupasthānamīti [ko] 'rtha aha | yatra ca smṛtimupasthāpayati |
yena ca smṛtimupasthāpayati | taducyate smṛtyupasthānam | yatra
smṛtimupasthāpayati | tadāmbanasmṛtyupasthānam yena
smṛtimupasthāpayati | tatra ya prajāñā smṛtisca samadhisamgrāhika
tatsvabhāvasmṛtyupasthānam | tadānye tatsamprayuktascittacaitasika
dharmāḥ | samsargasmṛtyupasthānam | api [ca] kāyavedanādhipateyo
(sbh_sh 307) margāḥ samutpannāḥ kuśalāḥ saśravāḥ | anasṛvasca
[] tatsmṛtyupasthānam | sa punaḥ śrutamayascintamāyo
bhāvanāmāyasca | tatra śrutacintamāyāḥ | saśrava eva []
bhāvanāmāyāḥ syatsaśravāḥ syadanasṛvāḥ ||

sa evaṁ caturṣu smṛtyupasthānesu kṛtaparīcayā
audarīko(kau)darīkam viparyasāmapīnāyā kuśalakuśalādharmaabhijñāḥ |
tadanantaramānutpannānam papakanāmakuśalanām
dharmaṇāmanutpādāyā | utpannānam prāhanāyā | anutpannānam
kuśalanām dharmānamutpādāyā | utpannānam sthītāyā itī
vistareṇa purvavādyavaccittam pragrhnati | pradadhāti ||

tatra katame papakā akusalā dharmā[h] [] yatkaṁ avacaram
klīṣtam kāyākarma, vakkarma, mānaskarma,
kāyānmanoduscāritasamgrhitam | yena tatsamutthapakāḥ
kleśaste punarye asamavāhītā, asamukhibhūtaste utpannā, (sbh_sh 308)
ye samavāhītāḥ sammukhibhūtaste utpannāḥ [] tatra kuśalā dharmā
ye tatpratīpaksikā dharmaduscāritapratīpaksikā,
nīvaranapratīpaksikāḥ, sāmyojanapratīpaksikā va
tepyānutpannastathāiva vedītvayāḥ | utpannāscā papakā akusalā
dharmastatra yadā anutpannānam papakanāmakuśalanām
dharmaṇāmanutpādāyā sprhamutpādāyati | pranīdhatte, sarveṇa
sarvām sarvathā notpādāyīsyāmītyevam chandam jānāyati |
utpannānva punaḥ samavāhītānsarveṇasarvām nādhipāyīsyāmi
prāhāsyāmi | pratīvinodāyīsyāmi ya[da]nutpannesu papakesvakuśalesu
purvā me vōtpada()sprhamutpādāyati | pranīdhatte []
nādhipāyā(yi)tukāmo bhavati | āyānutpannānam prāhanāyā
[c]chandah []

te punaḥ papakā akusalā dharmā atītavastvalāmbāna va,
anagatavastvalāmbāna va, vartamānavīśāyalāmbāna va utpādāyante,
bhavanti | yenoktāvisāyalāmbāna[h], pratyaksāvisāyalāmbānāscā ye
atītanagatavasthalāmbānāste, ye cōktāvisāyalāmbāna, ye
vartamānavīśāyalāmbānāste pratyaksāvisāyalāmbāna[h] |

tatra parokśalāmbānānam papakanāmakuśalanām
dharmaṇāmanutpādāyā | utpannānam ca prāhanāyā | vyāyācchate []

pratyaksavisayalambananam punah | (sbh_sh 309)
anupannamanutpadayotpannam ca prahanaya viryamarabhate |
tatha hi tesam drdhatarena viryarambhenanutpattih |
prahanam va bhavati | api ca mrdumadhyanam
samavasthanamanutpannamanutpadaya | utpannam prahanaya
vyayacchate | adhimatranam samavasthanam anupannamanutpadaya
| utpannam ca prahanaya viryamarabhate | sa cedatite alambane
carati | tatha carati | yathasya tenalambanena kleso notpadyate | sa
cetpunah smrtisampramosadutpadyate nadhivasayati | prajahati |
vyantikaroti | yatha atite alambane evamanagate [a]pi veditavyam |
evamayamanutpannam papakanamakusalanam
dharmanamanutpadayotpannam ca prahanaya vyayacchata ityucyate
| sa cedayamvarttamane alambane carati, tatha tatha carati | yatha
tenalambanena kleso notpadyate | sa cetpunah
smrtisampramosadutpadyate | utpannam nadhivasayati | prajahati |
vinodayati | vyantikaroti | evamanutpannam papakanamakusalanam
dharmanamanutpadaya | utpannanañca prahanaya viryamarabhata
ityucyate |

santi papaka akusala dharma ye samkalpavase (bale)notpadyante | na
visayabalena | santi ye samkalpabalena ca | visayabalena ca | tatra
samkalpabalenotpadyante | tadyatha viharatah | atitanagatalambana ye
utpadyante | (sbh_sh 310) tatra samklesavase(le)na ca visayabalena
cotpadyate (nte) | tadyatha carato vartamanenalambanenotpadyante |
avasyam tatrayonisah samkalpo bhavati | tatra ye
samkalpabalenotpadyante tesamanutpannamanutpadaya | utpannam
ca prahanaya | vyayacchate | tatra ye visayaba[lena] samkalpaba[lena]
cotpadyante | tesamanutpannamanutpadaya | utpannanañca
prahanaya vyayaccha(te) tatra ye visayabalena samkalpabalena
cotpadyante | tesamanutpannamanutpadaya utpannanañca
prahanaya viryamarabhate | tatanutpannam kusalanam
dharmanamanu(mu)tpadaya chandam janayatiti | ye kusaladharmā
apratilabdha [a]sammukhibhutasya (tah) tesam pratilambhaya
sammukhibhavaya ca smrti mutpadayati [] cittam pranidhatte []
tivra pratilabdhamukamata | sammukhikartukamata casya pratyupasthita
bhavati | ayamanutpannam kusalanam dharmananutpattaye |

kr(ya)ttu utpannam ca kusalanam dharmanam sthitaye,
asammosaya, bhavanaparipuraye chandam janayatiti | utpannah
kusala dharma ye pratilabdhasammukhibhutasca, tatra
pratilambhavigamam pratilabdham parihañmadhikrtyaha | sthitaya
iti sammukhibhavadhandhayitatvamadhikrtyahasammosayeti |
tesameva ca kusalanam (sbh_sh 311) dharmanampratilabdhanam
sammukhibhutanamasevananvayatparinispattim
nisthagamanamadhikrtyaha | bhavanaparipuraye iti | tatra ca
sprhamutpadayati | cittam pranidhatte | tivra casya sthitikamata
asammosakamata | bhavanaparipurikamata pratyupasthita bhavati |
ayamucyate | utpannam kusalanam dharmanam sthitaye

asammosaya bhavanaparipuraye [c]chandah | tatra vyayacchata iti |
pratilabdhanam sammukhibhavaya viryamarabhate | apratilabdhanam
pratilambhaya []

tatra vyayacchate | utpannamam sthitaye, asammosaya, viryamarabhate
| bhavanaparipuraye, api ca mrdumadhyanam kusalanam
dharmanamanutpannamutpada, utpannamam ca sthitaye |
asammosaya vyayacchate | adhimatranam kusalanam
dharmanamanutpannamutpada, utpannamam ca yavad
bhavanaparipuraye viryamarabhate |

tatra cittam pragrhnati | yada taccittam
samathabhavanayamekagratayam prayuktam bhavati | anutpannamam
papakamakusalanam dharmanamanutpada | evam vistarena
yavadutpannamam kusalanam dharmanamanutpannamutpada |
utpannanañca yavad bhavanaparipuraye viryamarabhate | tatra cittam
pragrhnati | yada taccittam samathabhavanayamekagratayam
prayuktam bhavati | anutpannamam (sbh_sh 312) papakanam
akusalanam dharmanamanutpada | evam vistarena
yavadutpannamam kusalanam dharmanam sthitaye | asammosaya
bhavanaparipuraye | tacca tatha adhyatmamabhisamksiptam linatvaya
paraiti | linatvabhisamki caivam pasyati | tada anyatamanyatamena
pragrahakena (na) nimittena prasadanienya pratigrhnati |
samharsayatyevam cittam pragrhnati |

katham pradadhati | punaruddhatamaudhatyabhisamki va pragrahakale
pasyati | tada punarapyadhyatmamabhisamksipati | samathaya
pranidadhati | tanyetani bhavanti | catvari samyakprahanani |
krsnapaksyanam dharmanamanutpannamamanutpada |
utpannamam ca prahanaya [c]chando vyayamo viryarambhah |
cittapragraha | pradadhanamime dve samyakprahane suklapaksyanam
dharmanamanutpannamutpada []

vistarena dve samyakprahane veditavye | tadyatha
krsnapaksyanam tatraikam samvaranaprahanam
yadutpannamampapakamakusalanam dharmanam prahanaya
[c]chandam janayatiti vistarena | dvitiam prahanaprahanam
yadanutpannamamanutpada [c]chandam janayatiti vistarena, utpannam
hi samvarayitavyam | papakam ca vastu | anutpannamam ca
yattadasamudacaratah prahinamevam tadasammukhibhavatah
prahatavyamiti krtva | prahinasya prahanam
prahanaprahana[m] |

tatra bhavanaprahanamekam yadaha | anutpannamam kusalanam
dharmanamutpada, vistarena yavaccittam pragrhnati,
pradadhati | tatha hi kusala dharma asevyamana, bhavyamana,
apratilabdhasca pratilabhyante | pratilabdhasca sammukhikriyante |

tatranuraksanaprahanamekam | yadaha | utpannamam kusalanam
dharmanam sthitaye | vistarena yavaccittam pragrhnati |

pradadhata | tatha hi pratilabdhesu sammukhikrtesu ca | kusalesu
dharmesu yavatpramadavarjana apramadanisevana ca | sa
kusalanam dharmanam sthitaye, asammosaya, bhavanaparipuraye |
evamanutpannah kusala dharma anuraksita bhavantyayam
tavatsamyakprahananam vistaravibhagah |

samasata(sartha)h punah katamah | aha | krsnasuklapaksikasya
tyagatpunarvastunah | praptaye purvameva sprhayuktena bhavitavyam |
pariyavasthanaprahanaya ca | astyasayasampatprayogasampacca |
paridipita bhavati | tatrasya (stya)sayasampat | chandajananataya,
prayogasampatpunah vyayamaviryarambhacittapragrahapramadadhanaih |
etavacca yogina karaniyam | yatprahatavyasya vustanah prahanaya,
praptavyasya vastunah praptaye purvameva sprhajatena bhavitavyam,
pariyavasthanaprahanaya, viryamarabdhavyamanusayaprahanaya ca,
kalena kalam samathapragrahopeksanimitani (sbh_sh 314)
bhavayitavyani | pariyavasthanaprahananusayaprahanaya ca ye
pratipaksika dharmah kusalaste samudanayitavyah |
taccaitatsarvam caturbhih samyakprahanaih paridipitam bhavatyayam
samasarthah ||

tatra catvarah samadhyah, tadyatha chandasamadhih |
viryasamadhih, cittasamadhih, mimamsasamadhisca |

tatra chanda(samadhi)madhipatim krtva yah pratilabhyate samadhirayam
chandasamadhih | viryam, cittam, mimamsamadhipati krtva
pratilabhyate (pratilabhyate) samadhirayam [.....] mimansa
(mamsa) samadhih | yada (sbh_sh 316) tavadayam chandameva kevalam
janayati | chandajatasca tanpapakanakusalandharman svabhavato,
nidanata, adinavatah, pratipaksatasca | samyagevopanidadhyati |
ekagram smrtim pravarttayati | evam kusala[n]dharmassva
(dharmansva)bhavato nidanatasca | akusalato nihsaranatah
samyagevopanidadhya (dha)ti | ekagram smrtimavasthapayati |
tadbahulakaramekagratam sprsati |
samavasthanasamudacaradurikaranayogena | na
tvasyapyanusayamutpadayati | papakanamakusalanam
dharmanamayamapyucyate | chandadhipateyah | sa (sa) atita (te) va,
anagatapratyutpanne va punaralambane papakakusaladharmasthaniye
(ladharmasthaniye) mrdumadhyadhimatraklesasamavasthaniye, anutpannasya
va anutpadaya, utpannasya va prahanaya, vyayacchamano
viryamaramamanah | tatalambane vicaratyantasya valambanasya
svabhavato nidanatah pratipaksatasca | samyagupanidhyayatah |
ekagram smrtimupasthapayato yattadbahulaviharinascittaikagrata
utpadyate | samavasthanadurikaranayogena tvasyapyanusayamudghatayati |
papakanamakusalanam dharmanamayam viryadhipateyah |
samadhi[h] linamva punascittam pragrhnatah | pragrhitam
cittam samadadhatatah | kalena ca kalamadhyupeksitah |
yatpapakakanamakusalanandharmanam (sbh_sh 317) papakakusala(la)
dharmasthaniyanvayat kusala[ta]h | kusalandharman

kusalakusalasthaniyamsca dharman svabhavato, nidanata,
adinavatah, anusamsatah, pratipaksato, nihsaranatah,
samyagupani (da)dhyayatah | ekagratam smrtimupasthapayatah |
tadbahulaviharino ya utpadyante cittasyaikagratam vistarena
yavadayam | cittadhipateyah samadhih |

tatra ye papakakusala (la)dharmasthaniya dharma bhavanti | ayoniso
manasikurvatah | ta eva kusaladharmasthaniya bhavanti | yoniso
manasikurvatah | tasyaivam samavasthanesu durikrtesu |
samavasthanapratipakse ca | samadhipramukhesu dharmesvanutpannesu te
papaka akusala dharma dharma muda haranti | tasyaivam bhavati | kim
satah samvidyamananpapakanakusalandharman na
pratisamvedayamyahosvidasatah | asamvidyamananyanva(nnva)ham
parimimanse (mamsaye) yam | sa
mimansa(mamsa)manaskaramadhipatim krtva
prahinaprahinatam mimansa(mamsa)te samyagevopanidhyapayati |
tadbahulavihari ca sprsati] cittasyaikagratam yena ca nirabhimano
bhavati | paryavasthanamatrakacya(cca)cittam vimuktam, (sbh_sh 318) na
tu sarvena sarvammanusayebhyah | tatpratipaksasca me
samadhipramukhah kusala dharma[s]ca pratilabdha, bhavita, na
tvanusayapratipaksika iti yathabhutam prajanati | ayamasyocyate
mimansa (mamsa)samadhih |

sa tam caturvidham samadhimadhipatim krtva paryavasthanesu
durikrtesu | sarvena sarvamanusayasamudghataya
papakanamakusalanam dharmanam, tatpratipaksikanañca
kusalanam (l) dharmanam samudagamaya [c]chandam janayati |
vyayacchata iti vistarena caturbhih samyakprahanaih prayujyate |
tatha prayujyamanasya tathabhutasyastau prahanasamskara bhavanti
| ye [a]syanusayasamudghataya ca pravarttante | samadhiparipuraye ca
tadyatha- chandah (sbh_sh 319) kadacitsamadhim paripurayisyami |
anusayamsca prahasyami | papakanamakusalanam dharmanam
vyayamo yavatpratipaksabhavanayamavinyastaprayogaya,
sraddhayamavinyastayogasya (sbh_sh 320) viharatah | uttare [a]dhigame
sraddhanata | abhisampratayyah |

tatra prasarbdhih | yacchraddhapramadapurvamgamam pramodyam,
priti, pritamanasascanupurva papakakusala dharmapaksasya
dausthulyasya pratiprasarbdhih |

tatra smrtirya navakara navakarayascittasthiteh
samathapaksyayah samgrahika |

chamdasamprajanye | ya vipasyanapaksya prajña | tatra
cetanayascittabhisamskarah | prahinaprahinato
mimansa(mamsa) manasya yascittabhisamskarah
samathavipasyananukulah kayakarma vakkarma samutthapayati |

tatropeksaya atitanagatapatyutpannesu
papakakusaladharmasthaniyesu caratah

cittabhisamklesascittamgamata | abhyam dvabhyam
karanabhyam prahinatamanusayanam paricchinati janati |
yaduta visayaviparoksa cetanaya visayaviparoksa
ca(co)peksaya | ime [a]stau prahanasamskara bhavanti | te
caitesta (sa caiso 'sta) prahanasamskarayogo
bhavatyanusayasamudghataya | tatra chanda(cchanda)sca, eta(sa) eva yo
vyayamah idam viryam, yasraddha sa suddha, ya ca
prasrabdhirya ca smrtiryacca samprajanyam | ya ca cetana, ya
copeksa | aya (idam ?)mupadaya | tadidam sarvamabhisamasya ye ca
purvakaschandasadmadhayah | ye ca ime prahanasamskarah
prahinesvanusayesu, (sbh_sh 321) pariksipte samadhau,
chandasadmadhiprahanasamskarasamanvagata rddhipada ityucyante(te) |
viryacittamimansa (mamsa) samadhiprahanasamskarasamanvagata
rddhipada ityucyate |

kena karanena rddhipada ityucte | aha | tadyatha | yasya padah
samvidyate so [a]bhikramapratikrama(ma)parakramasamartho bhavati | evameva
yasyaite dharmah samvidyante | esa ca samadhih samvidyayate |
paripurnah [] sa evam parisuddhe citte, paryavadate, anamgane,
vigatopaklese, rjubhute karmanyasthite, animjyaprapte,
abhikramapratikramasamartho bhavati | lokottaranam dharmanam
praptaye, sparsanayai | esa hi para rddhih, para samrddhih |
yaduta lokottara dharmastenocyante (te?) rddhipada iti ||

sa evam samadhipratisthitah | samadhim nisritya | (sbh_sh 322)
[adhi]cittam siksa[ya]madhiprajñam siksayam yogam karoti |
tatrasya yogam kurvatah | paresam cadhigame sastuh
sravakanam ca yo [a]bhisampratyayah | prasadah, sraddhanata |
samapattiyarthena sraddhendriyamityucyate | kutra punarasyadhipatyam | aha
| lokottaradharmotpattipramukhanam
viryasmtisamadhiprajñanamutpattaye adhipatyam | ye [a]pi te
viryadayah tesamapi lokottaradharmotpattaye adhipatyam | yavat
pratipattaye adhipatyam | yavat prajñaya lokottaradharmotpattaye |
adhiopatyam | tainaitani sraddhadini pamcendriyani bhavanti |

ya punah purvenaparam visesadhigamam sajanatah
(samjanatah) | tadanusarena
taduttaralokottaradharmadhighamayabhisampratyayah, prasadah,
sraddadhanata | sa anavamrdyanarthena sraddhabalamityucyate | kena
punarna (sbh_sh 323) sakyate | avamrditum | asamhaya(rya)sa
sraddha devena va, marena va, brahmana va | kenacidva punarloke,
sahadharmena klesaparyavasthanena va tena sa anavamrdyetyucyate |
tatpramukhastatpurvamgama ye viryadayastepibalanityucyante | taih sa
balairbalavan sarvam marabalam vijitya prayujyate | asravanam
ksayaya | tasmadbalanityucyante |

tatra yasca(yacca) sraddhendriyam, yacca sraddhabalam
catursvetadavetya prasadesu drastavyam | tatkasya hetoh | yo 'sau
samyaktvanyamavakrantasyavetya prasadah | sa

taddhetukastatpratyastannidanah | tasmaddhetuphalasambandhena
tasyastadadhipatiphalamiti krtva | tatra drastavyamityuktam
bhagavata | na tu tacchariratam tallaksanatam [] tatra
viriyendriyam catursu samyakprahanesu drastavyam | (tatkasya
hetoh) yani (tani) katamani | samyakprahanani yani
darsanaprahatavyaklesaprahanaya prayogikani samyakprahanani,
tanyatra samyakprahananyabhipretani tani hyatyantatayai
papakanamakusalanam dharmanam prahanaya samvarttante ||

tatra smrtindriyam catursu smrtiyupasthanesu drastavyamitmani
(sbh_sh 324) catvari smrtiyupasthananyavisesavisesa
viparyasaprahanaya samvarttante |

tatra samadhindriyam catursu (stha) dhyanesu drastavyam | yani
dhyanananyagamitayam prayogikani (ni) tatra prajñendriyam
caturdhvayasatyesu drastavyamiti | yatsatyajñanam
caturdhnamaryasatyanamabhisamaya samvarttante (te) |
sramanyaphalaprapate, pa(ya)pendriyani | evam balani veditavyani |
sa esamindriyaname tesam ca

balā•nā•mā•sevanā•nvayā•dbhā•vanā•nvayā•dabahulā•kārā•nvayā•nnirvedhabhā•gā•yā
ni kusalamulanyutpadayati | mrdumadhyadhimatrani | tadyatha
usmagatani | murdhagatani | murdhanah satyanulomah ksantayah
laukikana(da)gradharmattadyatha | kascideva purusah agnina
agnikayam karttukamah | agninarthi adhararanyamuttaranim
pratisthapyasa [-]nnutsahate, ghatate, vyayacchate | tathotsahato,
ghatato, vyayacchataasca | tatprathamato 'dhararanyamusma jayate |
saiva (sbh_sh 325) cosma | abhivardhamana urdhvamagacchati | bhuyasya
matraya abhivarddhamana [] nirarccisamagnim
patayatyagnipatanasamanantarameva carcirjayate | yatha arccisa
utpannaya (nena) jataya (tena) samjataya (tena) agnikayam karoti |
yatha abhimanthana vyayama evam pañcanamindriyanamasevana
drastavya | yatha adharanya tatprathamata eva usmagatam bhavati |
evamusmagatani dramstavyani | purvamgamani | nimittabhutani |
agnisthaniyanamanasravanam dharmanam
klesaparidahakanamutpattaye | yatha tasyaivosmana
urdhva[ma]gamanamevam murdhanodrastavyah |

yatha dhumapradurbhava evam satyanulomah ksantayo
drastavyah || yathagneh patanam nirarccisa evam laukika
agradharma drastavyah |

yatha tadanantamarccisah (i) utpada evam lokottara anasrava
dharma drastavya (i) ye laukika agradharmasagrhitam
pañcanamindriyanam samanantaramutpadyante | te punah katame aha |
saptabodhyamgani | yo 'sau yathabhutavabodhah |
samyaktvanyamavakrantasya (sbh_sh 326) pudgalasyaitanyamgani [] sa hi
yathabhutavabodhah | saptamgaparigrhitah | tribhih
samathapaksyaih tribhirvipasyanapaksyairekenobhayapaksyena []
tasmadbodhyamganityucyante |

tatra yasca dharmavinayah | yacca viryam, ya ca priritimani
trini vipasyanapaksyani | tatra ya ca prarabdhiryasca
samardhiya copeksa itimani trini samathapaksyani []
smrtirabhayapaksyas(s) sarvatragetyucyate | sa tasmin samaye tatprathamato
bodhyamgalabhacchaikso bhavati | pratipadah []
darsanaprahatavyascasya klesah prahina bhavanti |
bhavanaprahatavyascavasistah [] (sbh_sh 327) sa tesam
prahanaya triskandhamaryastamgam margam bhavayati |

tatra ya ca samyagdrstiryasca samyaksamkalpah, yasca
samyagvyayamah | ayam prajñaskandhah |

tatra ye samyakkarmantajivah | ayam silaskandhah |

tatra ya ca samyaksmr̥tiḥ, yasca samyaksamadhirayam samadhiskandhah
|

kena karanenaryastamgo marga ityucyate | aha | aryasya
saiksasya dr̥stapadasyayam marga iyam
pratipadastabhiramgaih samgr̥hita(h) || aparisesah |
sarvaklesaprahanaya vimuktisaksatkriyayai tenocyate
aryastamgo margah |

tatra yasca bodhyamgakale tattvavabodhah (||) pratilabdah,
pratilabhya ca yattasyaiva prajñaya vyavasthanam karoti ||
yathavigatasyavabodhasya, tadubhayamekatyamabhisamksipyā
samyagdr̥stirityucyate | tam samyagdr̥stimadhipatim krtva |
yannaiskr̥myasamkalpam
samkalpayatyavyapadasamkalpamavihinsa(himsa)samkalpamayamucyate
samyaksamkalpah | sa cettavadvitarkesu cittam kramati | sa evam
rupadvitarkadvitarkayati [] sa cetpunah kathayam cittam (sbh_sh
328) kramati | samyagdr̥stimadhipatim krtva tene(na)
kusalatsamkalpam (lasamkalpam) dharmyam katham kathayati |
sasya bhavati samyagvak |

sa

ceccivarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskarairati
thi(r̥thi)bhavati | tatparyesanamvapadyate | so 'bhikramah |
pratikrame samprajanamvi(dvi)hari bhavatyalokitavyavalokite []
tasmimjita (sammimjita) prasarite |
samghaticivarapatradharane, asitapitakhaditasvadite |
viharagato va punah paryesitesu civaradisū gate, sthite,
nisanne | yavannidr̥klama[prati]vinodane samprajanadvihari bhavati
| ayamasyocyate samyakkarmantah | sa taccivaram
yavadbhaisajyapariskaram dharmena paryesate | yavanmithya
[.....] dharmavivarjitah so 'sya bhavati | samyagajivah |

ye punarviratisamgr̥hitah | samyakkarmantajivah | te anena
purvameva manaskaralabhadbodhyamgaireva saha labdha bhavanti |
yopyapakantani silanyucyante | kena karanena dirgha kalam

hyetadaryanam satam samyagatanamistam kantam priyam
mana apam kaccidaham tadvagduscaritasya, kayaduscaritasya,
mithyajivasyakaranam | (sbh_sh 329) samvaram pratilabheyam |
yadasya dirgharatramistam | kantam priyam mana apam tadanena
tasminsamaye pratilabdham bhavati | tasmadapakantamityucyate | tatha hi
sa labdhesvapakantesu silesu, na sampraja[na]no mrsam
vacam bhasate | na samvidhya praninam (|) jivitat vyaparopayati
| nadattamadatte [|] na (|) kamesu mithya carati | na cadharmena
civaradini paryesate | iti tanyapakantani silanyadhipatim
krtva margabhavanakale yavatpravartate | yacca kayakarma
yascajivah tepi samyagvakkarmantajiva ityucyante |

tasya samyagadrstisamyaksamkalpa (h |)
vakkarmantajivasannirayena bhavanaprayuktasya | yacchando
(yaschando), viryam, vyayamo, niskramah, parakramasthama
arambhah | cetasah sampragrahah | satatyamayamucyate |
samyagvyayamasamathah | yacatvari smrtiyupasthananyadhipatim
krtva aviparyayasamgrhita smrtih navakara
navakaracittasthitisamgrahika [|] iyamucyate samyaksmrtih |
samyaksamadhisca |

tadetatsarvamabhisamasya aryastamgo margascarakaraniye ca
viharakaraniye cavasthitah |

tatra samyagvakkarmantajivah carakaraniye [|]

viharakaraniyam punardvididham | samatho vipasyana ca [|] tatra ya
samyagdrstih | yasca samyaksamkalpah | yasca samyagvyayama
iyam vipasyana |

tatra ya ca samyaksmrtiryasca samyaksamadhisyam samathah | evam
parisuddhan samyagvakkarmantajivanniritya samathavipasyanam
bhavayati | kalena kalam niravasesasamyogjanaprahanam
saksatkarotyagraphalamarhattvam, prapnoti | prakarsikasca (kañca)
bhavanamargah (rgam) [|] kalantarabhyasena klesan prajahati |
jñānamatrapratibaddhavastudarsanamargah jñānotpattimatrena klesan
prajahatyanena karanena vakkarmantajiva bhavanamarge
vyavasthapitah |

iti ya evamesamanaya anupurvyā saptatrimsatam
bodhapakṣyanam dharmanamabhyasah, paricayah | iyamucyate
bodhipakṣya bhavana |

tatra bhavanaphalam katamat | aha | catvari sramanyaphalani | srota
apattiphalam, sakrdagamiphalam | anagamiphalamagraphalamarhattvam
|

tatra katamacchramanyam | katamatphalam | aha | margah,
klesaprahanam phalam | api ca purvotpannasya margasya pascadutpanno
margah | phalam, madhyo, visisto (sbh_sh 332) va, punah [|] tatra
kena karanena catvari vyavasthapitani | aha |

caturvidhaklesaprahanapratipaksataya | tadyatha nirvastukanam
klesanamapayagamanahetubhutanam prahanatpratipaksotpadacca
srota apattiphalam vyavasthapitam | trayanam tu samyojananam
prahanadvyavasthapitam | bhagavata trisu paksesu, grhipakse,
durakhyatadharmavinaya pakse ca, trayanam samyojananam
margotpattaye vivrddhakaravat | tatra grhipakse
satkayadrstih | yaya yamadita eva na prayutyata ityadita
u[t]trasika satkayadrstih | durakhyatedharmavinaye
silavrataparamarsah | uccalitasyapi mithyapratipadayati |
yenaryamargo notpadyate | svakhyate dharmavinaye
vicikitsatascoccalitasca bhavati | na ca mithyapratipannah | api
svabhyasattasya yavad yathabhutadarsanam na bhavati | jñeyavastuni
tavatkamksa vimatayo vibandhakara bhavanti | margasyotpattaye | anena
tavatkaranena srota apattiphalavyavasthanam ||

tasyasya srota apannasya param sapta bhava avasista bhavanti | sa
casyajanma prabandhah | yada janmaprabandhikanklesanprajahati |
devabhavasamgrhitanmanusyasamgrhitamsca [] yesam
prahanatparamekam devabhavamabhinirvarttayatyekam manusyabhavam []
tasminsamaye sakrdagamiphalam vyavasthapyate |

yada tu devabhavameva kevalamabhinirvarttayati | iha pratyagamajanmikam
klesam prahaya tada anagamiphalam vyavasthapyate ||
sarvabhavopapattisamvarttanityaklesaprahanadagraphalamarhattvaphalam
vyavasthapyate |

tatpunah sakrdagamiphalam trayanam samyojananam
prahanadragadvesamohanam ca | tanutvad bhagavata vyavasthapitam
| pamcanamavarabhagiyanam samyojananam
prahanadanagamiphalam | paryadaya
sarvaklesaprahanadarhattvaphala midamucyate bhavanaphalam |

tatra ye ragadvesamohamanavitarkacaritesu (tah) pudgalesu (lah)
purvam [taih] tavaccaritavisodhane alambane caritam
visodhayitavyam | tatah pascaccittasthitimadhigacchanti | tesam
pratiniyatameva tadalambanamavasyam taistenalambanena prayoktavyam |
samabthagacaritasya tu yatra priyarohita | tatra tena prayoktavyam
kevalam cittasthitaye | na tu caritavisuddhaye | yatha samabthagacarita
evam mandarajasko veditavyah | ayam tvesam viseso
ragadicaritah prayujyamanascirenadhiganta bhavati | samabthagacarito
naticirena, mandarajaskastu asu tvarita tvaritam
cittasthitamadhigacchati | tatroktani purvam ragacaritanam
pudgalanam limgani |

samabthagacaritasya pudgalasya mandarajaskasya ca katamani limgani | aha |
samabthagacaritasya pudgalasya sarvani tani limgani samvidyante |
yani ragadicaritanam, tani raga[di]ni tu nadhimatrani, na
pradhanani | tatha ragadicaritanam samaprantani (sbh_sh 335)
bhavanti pratyayesu satsu na prajñayante | tatra mandarajaskasya pudgalasya

limgani | anavrto bhavatyadisuddhasambharasambhrtah |
prasadabahulo medhavi punyavan gunanvitasca bhavati |

tatra trinyavaranani | karmavaranam | klesavaranam |
vipakavaranam |

tatra karmavaranam | pañcanantaryani karmani | yaccanyadapi
kimcitkarmani (karma) | samcetaniam | gurukarma, vipakvavipakam
| margotpattaye | nibaddhakaraka | tatra klesavaranam |
tivraklesata | ayataklesata ca | ya drste dharme
caritavisodhanenalambanavisodhanena na sakyate visodhayitum |

tatra vipakavaranam yatraramargasya apravrttiraprasada
upapattyayatane [] tatra va vipakamabhinirvarttayati | yatra va
aryamargasya pravrttih | tatropapatro jato bhavatyedamuko
hastasambadhikah apratibalo bhavati | subhavitadurbhavitam
dharmanamarthamajñatum | tatradsiddhih, (sbh_sh 336) silam
ca suvisuddham drstisca rjvi [] tatra silam suvisuddham |
dasabhih karanairveditavyam | tatra drsti trptita jata
sraddham(ddha) samprayogat | adhimuktisamprayogaddhi tamarya
[a]sathyataya sucintita dharmarthasya
nihkamksanirvicikitsaprayoganiryanataya ya drstih
sraddhaya samprayukta | asmaddharma vinayadasamharyadadhimuktya ca
samprayukta buddhanam buddhasravakanam ca |
anityamanubhava[na]maniyani copapattyayatana ni | gambhiram ca
desanam, avyaktavastu cadhimucyate | no[t]trasati, na samtrasama
padyate | vigatamayasya ca ya drstih yaya rjuko bhavati |
rjukajatiyah | yathanusistasca pratipadyate | yathabhutam
catmanamaviskaroti | dharmanam vanityatamarabhyam,
duhkhatam, sunyatamanatmatamarthah suvicintitobhavati | sutulitah
supapariksitah | yaddhetorayam nihkankso bhavati |
nirvicikitsah | dvedha patha gato visesaya paraiti | itiyam
caturakara drstiryathoddista | drstirjutetyucyate | tatra
sambharasambhrtatavistarena sambharah | purvameva
nirdistah samasatah | punascarvidho bhavati | punyasambharo,
jñanasambharah, purvako, drstadharmikasca |

tatra punyasabharo yenapyetarhi anulomikah pariskarah
pradurabhavanti | pradaksinah | kalyanamitrani ca pratilabhate |
anantarayasca prayuktasya bhavati |

tatra jñanasambharah | yena medhavi bhavati, pratibalah |
subhasitadurbhasitanam dharmanamarthamajñatum [] labhi
bhavati | anulobhikaya dharmadesanayah, arthadesanayah,
avavadanusasanyah |

tatra purvako yenaitahi (rhi) pa[ri]pakvanindriyani labhate |
purvakusalamulopacayat | tatra drstadharmikastadyatha | kusalo
dharmacha(ccha)ndah | tatha paripakvendriyasya silasamvara, indriyasamvara
iti vistarena purvavat |

tatra prasadabahulata [] na sastari kamksati | na vicikitsati |
prasidatyadhimucyate | yathasastaryevam dharme, siksayamiti
vistarena purvavat |

tatra medha yaya asu dharmamudgrhnati | cirena dharmamartham ca na
vistarayati | asu dharmamartham ca pratividhyati |

tatra krtapunyata | yaya abhirupo bhavati | darsaniyah | prasadiko
dirghayurbhavatyadeyavakyo, mahesakhyo, jñato bhavati | mahapunyo,
labhi civaradinam | sa satkrto, gurukrtasca | rajadinam |

tatra gunanvita iti | guna alpecchatadayo veditavyah | yathoktam
sramanalamkare tairayam prakrtyaiva samanvagato bhavati |
itimanyevam bhagiyani mandarajaskasya pudgalasya limgani veditavyani
||

tatra sat pudgalaparyayah | tadyatha sramano, brahmano,
brahmacari, bhiksuryati[h], pravrajitasceti |

tatra catvarah sramanah | margajinah | margadesikah |
margajivi | margadusi ca |

tatra yah sugatah sa margajinah | yo dharmavadi sa margadesikah |
tatra yah pratipannah | sa margajivi | yo mithyapratipannah sa
margadusi |

sugatasocyate | yosesam ragadvesamohaksayamanupraptah |
dharmavadi | yo ragadvesamohavinayaya dharmam desayati | supratipanno
yo ragadvesamohavinayaya (sbh_sh 339) pratipannah | duhsila[h],
papadharma, mithya pratipannah |

api ca | saiksasaiksa margajina ityucyante |
darsanabhavanaprahatavyanam klesanam vijayattatra tathagato
bodhisattvascayatyam bodhaya pratipannah | sravakasca
sutradhara, vinayadhara, matrkadharasca | ye samketikam
dharmavinayam dharayanti | dharmanetrim pravarttayanti | ima ucyante
margadesikah | tatra ye prthagjanakalyanaka atmahitaya pratipanna
sajjinah (margadesikah) | kaukrtikah siksakamah |
apraptya praptaye anadhigatasyadhigamaya asaksatkrtasya
saksatkriyayai prayukta, bhavyasca pratibala,
yavadasaksatkrtasya saksatkriyayai [] ima ucyante marga
jivinah | apyesamusma yene[ya]masya aryasya
prajñendriyasyotpattaye, na mrta jivantityucyate | tenocyante
margajivina iti | tatra yoyam pudgalo duhsilah papadharma
yavadabrahamacari [brahmacari] (ri) pratijñah | ayamucyate
margadusi dusitonena margo bhavati mulata aditah | yenayamabhavyo
bhavatyapratibalah | abhajanabhuto margasyotpattaye | satyam
samvidyamanayam margadesanayam sati samvidyamanedhigame []
(sbh_sh 340) tasmanmargadusityucyate |

idam ca sandhayoktam bhagavata | iha katamah sramanah | iha

yavaccaturthah | sunyah parapravadah | sramanaibrahminaisca |
yatraryastango margah prajñayate | tatra prathamasramanastatra
yavaccaturtha iti ||

tatra (ya) trayo brahmanah | tadyatha jatibrahmanah |
samjñabrahmanah | pratipattibrahmanasca | tatra
jatibrahmanah | yoyam jatibrahmanah kulajato, yonijo,
matrsambhutah | utpanno matrtah, pitrtah | tatra
samjñabrahmana iti loke nama bhavati, samjña, samajña,
prajñaptirvyavaharah | pratipattibrahmanah | yotyantani(ntam)
bhavati krtarthah | vahita bhavantyanena papaka akusala dharmah |
(sbh_sh 341) yathoktam na karyam brahmanasyasti | krtartho
brahmanah smrta iti |

tatra trayo brahmacarinah | tadyatha viratisamadayi |
tadantaraprahayi, tadyantaprahayi ca | tatra viratisamadayi | yo
brahmacarya[t]punardharmatprativirato bhavati | samadattasikshah | tatra
tadantaraprahayi yo laukikena margena kamavitaragah prthagjanah |
tatra tadyantaprahayi | tadyathanagami | arhatvatpunah (arhanva
punah) ||

tatra pañca bhiksavah | bhiksati bhiksuh | pratijñabhiksuh
| samjñabhiksuh | bhinnaklesatvabhiksuh | jñapticaturthena
karmanopasampadito bhiksuh ||

tatra trayo yatayah | dauhsilyasamyamad yatih | yokusalad
vakkayakarmanah prativiratah | visayasamyamadyatih | ya indriye
guptadvarah | araksitasmrtih | nipakasmrti[h] | vistarena
purvavat | klesasamyamadyatih | yasya darsanaprahatavyah klesah
prahina utpannotpannañca | vitarkam
vyapadavihi[tam]vitarkamabhidhyavyapadadrstimithyadrstikrod
hopanahamraksapradasadinypayikani sthanani nairayikani(ni) |
durgatigami[ni] (l) asramanakarakanyutpannotpannani nadhivasayati |
prajahati | visodhayati | vyantikaroti | so 'yam dvididhah
klesasamyamo bhavati | (sbh_sh 342) paryavasthanasamyama,
ubhayasamyamasca ||

tatra dvau pravrajitau | svaravyatadharmavinayo, durakhyatadharmavinayasca
| tatra svakhyatadharmavinayah | bhiksurbhiksuni, siksamana,
sramanera[h], sramaneri | api ca pravrajayatyatmanah
papakanakusalan dharman sa pravrajita ityucyate | paramarthatah | tatra
durakhyatadharmavinayah | tadyatha tirthika[h], parivrajo (vrad),
nirgrantho va, parivrajakopanduroga iti | yo va
punarapyevambhagiyah | tenaham (ha) sramano, brahmano,
brahmacari, bhiksuryatih, pravra
[.....] ra-ca | kalaprabhedah
dirghakalabhavitamargo, na dirghakalabhavitamargasca | itime
catvarah prabhedah kathamnidanani bhavanti | yadva sampra
[.....] jña upayajña[h] kusala

ityarthah | satatyapakse prayogo (gah) satatiko nipakva ityucyate |
dirghakalabhavitabhavita [.....]
trayena bhedena | yogaprayogakalabhedenaptanam pudgalanam
vyavasthanam yastavadpudgalah aparipakvendriyah | sa tavadupayajñopi
satatikopi krtaparicayopi naradhako bhavati | (sbh_sh 343) dhyayasya
dharmasya kusalasya | tatra paripakvendriyasca
[.....] jño bhavati | paripakvendriyo bhavati |
upayajño na ksiprabhijño bhavati | tatra paripakvendriyo,
bhavatyupayajño, na satatiko, na krtaparicayah | na tavatkrtasvartho
bhavati | krtakrtyah | yasca paripakvendriyo bhavatyupayajñah |
satatikah, krtaparicayasca bhavatyevam sa aradhako bhavati |
ksiprabhijñasca | krtasvakaryasca bhavati krtyakrtyah ||

tatra catvaro marah sambahulani marakarmani | (sbh_sh 344)
veditavyani yogina | yogaprayuktena | te ca parijñaya parivarjayitavyah
| tatra catvaro marah | tadyatha- skandhamarah, klesamarah,
maranamarah | devaputramarasca | pamcopadanaskandhah
skandhamarah | traidhatukavacarah klesah | tesam tesam
sattvanam | tasmattasmatsattvanikayah ya(yadya)nmaranam
kalakriya (sbh_sh 345) maranamarah | yopyakusalapaksaprayuktasya
skandhaklesamrtyusamatikramaya kamadhatupapanno devaputrah |
niscayapraptah antarayamupasamharati | vyaksepakarane | ayamucyate
devaputramarah | tatra yatra ca mriyate | yascasau mrtyuryena ca
mrtyum namayati, kramatyantarayikena vastuna [] ityetadadhikrtya
catvaro mara vyavasthapitah |

tatra pañcasupadanaskandhesu jatesu varddhamanesu mriyate |
klesam(san)janatyayatyam jatasca mriyate | cyutisca cyavanata
satvanam jivitendriyanirodhah | kalakriya svabhava eva mrtyuh |
devaputramarasca marana samatikramaya prayuktasyantarayamupasamharati
| yena naiva va saknoti maranadharmatam samatikramitum ||
kalantarena va samatikramati | tatravasagato marasya bhavati
laukikamargavitaragah prthagjanah || ihasthastatropapanno va,
[a]vasagatah | punaryah avitaragah |

tatra yo vitaragah (!) eva hastagato yathakamam karaniyah |
vitarago va punarbaddho marabandhanaih | aparimukto
marapasairyasmatsa punarapyaganti(anta) imam (mam) dharntum
(dhatum) |

tatra marakarmani | yasya kasyacitkarmano dharmacchandah samutpanno
naiskramyopasamhitah | kamagredhamadhipatim (sbh_sh 346) krtva
pravarttante | veditavyam marakarma taditi | indriyairguptadvarasya
viharatah | yasya ramjaniesu rupesu
sahagatvarasamprastavyadharmesu
nimittagrahitayamanuvyamjanagrahitayam cittam praskandati |
veditavyam marakarmaitaditi | evam bhojanesu matrajñasya viharatah
pranitesu rasesu chandaragamanunayena cittam praskandati |
bhaktavaisamye evam purvaratrapararatram jagarikayo

gamananuyuktasya viharatah | nidrasukhe, sayanasukhe, parsvasukhe
cittam praskandati | veditavyam marakarmaitaditi | tatha
samprajanadviharino viharatah | abhikramapratikramadisu
sisumudaravarnam ramjaniam matrgramam drstva ayoniso
nimittagrahena cittam praskandati | lokacitrani va drstva
cittam praskandati | bahvarthatam(tayam), bahukrtyatayam,
cittam praskandati | tadyatha grhasthapravrajitaih
samsargamatayam, papamitraih saha ekavyavasitayam,
drstyanumate cittam praskandati | veditavyam marakarmaitaditi ||
tatha buddhe, dharme, samghe, dukhe, samudaye, nirodhe, marge | ihaloke,
paraloke kamksa vimataya utpadyante | veditavyam marakarmaitaditi |
aranyagato va, vrksamulagato va, sunyagaragato va,
mahantambhayabhairavam pasyatyut[tr]asakaram romaharsanam |
brahmanavesena, va manusyavesena va, amanusyavesena va,
kascidupasamkramyayonisah (l) (sbh_sh 347) suklapaksadvicchindayati
| krsnapakse ca samadapayati | veditavyam marakarmaitaditi | yada
labhasatkare cittampraskandati | matsarye mahecchatayam |
asantustau, krodhopanaha (l) kuhanalapanadisu |
sramanalamkaravipaksesu dharmesu cittam praskandati |
veditavyam marakarmaitaditi | itimanyevambhagiyani marakarmani
veditavyani tani ceturnam maranam yathayogam ||

tatra caturbhikaranaih samyakprayuktasyapyarambho viphalo bhavati |
tadyatha indriyasamudagamena | anulomavadena | samadhidurbbalataya ca |
indriyani cenna samudagatani | anulomikascavavado bhavati |
samadhisca kevalavan | evamasyarambho viphalo bhavati | indriyani cenna
samudagatani bhavanti | avavadasca nanulomiko bhavati | samadhisca
balavan bhavati | evamarambho viphalah | indriyani cetsamudagatani |
sa avavadascanulomiko bhavati | samadhisca durvalo
bhavatyevarambha(vamarambho) viphalah | indriyani cetsamudagatani
bhavanti | anulomikascavavado bhavati | samadhisca durbbalo
bhavatyeva[ma]rambho viphalah | indriyani cetsamudagatani bhavanti |
anulomikascavavadah | samadhisca balavanevama(sbh_sh
348)syarambhah saphalo bhavatyebhistribhikaranairviphalo bhavati |
tribhireva karanaih saphalah || uddanam ||

pudgalastadvyavasthanam atho alambanena ca | avavadasca siksa ca
tatha siks anulomika[h] [||]

yogabhramsasca yogasca manaskarasca yonisah |
karaniyam bhavana ca phalam pudgalaparyayah ||

marasca marakarmani arambho viphalo bhavet ||

|| yogacarabhumau sravakabhūmisamgrhitayam dvitīyam
yogasthanam ||

iii. trtiyam yogasthanam

evam krte pudgalavyavasthane, alambanavyavasthane,
yavadbhavanaphalavyavasthane atmakamena pudgalena

svarthamanupraptukamena adikarmikena (na) | tatprathamakarmikena(na)
yogajña, acaryo va, upadhyayo va, puruso, gurusthaniyo va,
catursu sthanesu smrtimupasthapyā upasamkramitavyah |
abhijñābhiprayena, nopalambhacittataya, sagauravena, na
samanastambhataya | kimkusalagavesina | natmodbhavanartham |
atmanam paramasca kusalamulena yojayisyamiti | na
labhasatkararthamevam ca punarupasamkramya kalenavakasam krtva,
ekamsamuttarasamgam krtva, daksinam janumandalam
prthivyam pratisthapyā, nicatamevasane nisadya, sapratiseṇa
yoga ayacitavyah | ahamasmim (smi) yogenarthi, yogam
adiksvanukampamupadaya |

ityevaṅca punarayacitena yogina yogajñena sa adikarmikah,
tatprathamakarmikah yogamanasikare prayoktukamah | (sbh_sh 352)
slaksnaslaksnairvacanapathairudvejyitavyah |
sampraharsayitavyah | prahane canusamso varṇayitavyah |
sadhu, sadhu, durmukha, yastvam (stvam)pramadapagatayam
prajayam, visayanimṇayam, visayadhyavasitayam apramadaya
prayoktukamah |
apayadharakpravistayamapayadharakannirgantukamah |
ragadvesamohavigatabandhanayam bandhanani kseptukamah |
samsaramahadavidugamargapravistanam(yam) nistarttukamah |
klesakusalamulamahadurbhiksapraptayam
kusalamulasubhiksamanupraptukamah |
klesataskaramahabhayanugatayam | nirvanam
ksemamanupraptukamah | klesamahavyadhigrastayam paramamano
nirvanamanupraptukamah |
caturrotma(gha)nusrotopahatayamoghanutarttukamah |
mahavidyanukarapravistayam mahajñānalokamanupraptukamah |
anya(tra)tvamayusmannevaṃ prayujyamaṇah | samoham ca
rastrapindam paribhoksyate | sasturvacanakaro bhavisyasi |
anirakrtadhyayi, vipasyanaya samanvagatah | brmhayita
sunnyagaranam svakayayogamanuyuktah | avigarhito vijñāih |
sabrahmacaribhistulyahitaya pratipannah | parahitaya, bahujanahitaya,
lokanukampayai, (sbh_sh 353) arthaya, hitaya, sukhaya
devamanusyanamityevambhagiyaih slaksnairvacanapathaih |
samharsayitva (samharsya) prahane canusamsam darsayitva,
catursu pariprcchasthaniyesu dharmesu pariprastavyah |
kasci(cci)dayusmanekantena buddhasaranam gato, dharmam,
samgham, no cetobahirdhanyam sastaram va, daksiniyamva
samjanati, kaccitte adiparisodhitadbrahmacaryasya bhavanayai silam
ca te savisuddham, drstisca rjvi kaccitte
aryasatyanamuddesavibhamgamaramya dharmah srutascodgrhitasca |
alpo va, prabhuto va, kaccitte nirvana dhimuktam cittam |
nirvanabhiprayasca pravrajitah |

sacetprsta omiṭi prajanati | tata uttari catursu sthanesu
caturbhih karānih samanvesitavyah | pranidhanatah

samanvesitavyah | gotrata, indriyatah | caritatasca samanvesitavyah
kathaya, cestaya, cetah paryayasthanena paryesitavyah |

tatra katham prechaya pranidhanatah samanvesitavyah | evam
pariprastavyah | kutrayusman krtapranidhana (sbh_sh 354) iti |
sravakayane, pratyekabuddhayane mahayane [] (sbh_sh 355) sa yatra yatra
krtapranidhano bhavisyati | ta cai(trai)vatmanam vyakarisyati |
evam prechaya pranidhanatah samanvesitavyah |

katham prechaya gotramindriyam caritam ca [] samanvesitavyam | sa
evam pariprastavyah | ayusmanatmano gotramva, indriyamva,
caritam va [] kim gotroham | kidrsani me indriyani mrduni,
madhyani, tiksni, kim ragacaritah | atha dvesacaritah |
evam tavad vitarkavicarita (vicaracarita) iti | sa cetsa prajño bhavati
| pu(pau)rvaparyena camuno gotramindriyam, caritañcopalaksitam
bhavati | nimittikrtam [] tañcai(ccaiva)va vyakaroti | sa cetpunaryukto
bhavati | na canena paurvaparyena yavannimittikrtam bhavati |
tatascaritam copalaksitam bhavati | sa prsto na vyakaroti | tasya
tata uttarakalam kathaya tavattrini samanvesitavyani | tasya
purastacchravakayanapratismyukta (sbh_sh 356) katha karaniya |
citraigamakaidhurairvacanapathaihsa tasyam kathayam
kathyamanayam sa cecchravakagotro bhavatyartham taya kathaya
priyate | hrsyate, anandijatah, saumanasyajato bhavati | (na)
prasidati nadhi (adhi)mucyate | mahayanapratismyuktayamva punah
kathayam kathyamanayam yo mahayanagotrah so 'tyartham priyate |
hrsyate | yavatprasidatyadhimucyate | sravakapratyekabuddhastu na
tatha | sa cetpunah mrdvindriyo bhavati | so 'tyarthañca priyate |
dharmasya carthasya copalaksanaya | udgrahnaya, prativedhaya ca |
madhyendriyo na, tiksneindriyastu | asu dharmas
copalaksatyudgrhnati | pratividhyati gambhirayamapi kathayam
kathyamanayam | sa cetpunaragacarito bhavati | sa prasadanayam
kathayam kathyamanaya matyartham prasidati ramate | ka (ya)va
ta(d)dhyanam pravisati | capta ca magru (asru?) prapatam ca
snigdhasantanatam, mrducittatam, dravacittatam copadarsayati |
saced dvesacarito bhavati | nirvedhikayam kathayam kathyamanayam
nirvanapratismyuktayam niramisamu[t]trasya samtrasamapadyate |
yatha mrdvindriyasyoktam tathatrapa veditavyam | sa cetsa
dharmanucarito bhavati | janatyartham susrusate | na
srotramavadadhata | na tatha prajñacittamupasthapayati | (sbh_sh 357)
avarjito 'pi na tatha sanukaramanuprayacchati | sa cetpunarvicarito
(rvicarmanucarito) bhavati | tasya svavahitasyapi cittam viksipyate |
durgrhitagrahi bhavati | na drdham grhnati | na sthiram,
udgrhitañca nasayati | na puna[h] kaya(tha)ya pariprechana kasca
bhavati | evam kathaya | gotramindriyam caritam ca samanvesitavyam |
katham cestaya [] yani purvoktani limgani | sravakagotrasya,
ragacaritanam ca pudgalanam tani cestetyucyate | taya ca
cestaya yathayogam gotramindriyam caritam ca samanvesitavyam |

tatra katham cetahparyayajñanena gotrendriyacaritani
samanvesitavyani | yathapi sa yogi yogajño labhi bhavati cetah
paryayajñanasya [] sa tena paracittajñanena gotramindriyam, caritam
ca yathabhutam prajanati | (sbh_sh 358) etani catvari
sthananyebhiscaturbhiih karanaissamanvesya pañcasu sthanesu
vinayate | tadyatha samadhisambhararaksopacaye, pravivekye,
cittaikagratayah(yam), avaranavisuddhau, manaskarabhavanayam
ca | tatra samadhisambhararaksopacayah yavata silasamvarena
samanvagato bhavati | tatra capramadavihari bhavatyapaparinaya
buddhanusistasya ca buddhanujñatasya pudgalasya, silaskandhasya
siksapadapratipattya viryam na sransa (sransa)yati |
evamayamavigatacchilapratisamvaracchi ksamarganna parihyate |
anadhigatam ca siksamargamadhigacchati | yatha silasamvara
evamindriyasamvarah, bhojane matrajñata, purvaratraparartram
jagarikanuyogah, samprajanadviharita, evam
yavacchramanalamkara iti | yasya yasya sambharaparigrhitasya
dharmapravibhagasya labhi bhavati | sa tam va raksatyuttari (ram) ca
pravibhagasya paripuraye | yathoktadbhuradhikakasamudacaraya
[c]chandajato viherayu(ret) mu(mu)kajata arubdhaviryascayamucyate
samadhisambhararaksopacayah | sa evam hanabhagiyamsca dharman
virajyati, sesabhagiyamsca dharman pratisevamanah
praviviktavihari bhavati |

pravivekyam katamat | ya sthanasampadiryapathasampat | tatra
sthanasampattadyatha | aranyamva, vrksamulamva,
sunnyagaramva-tatra parvatakandaram va, giriguha va, palalapumjani
va sunnyagaramityucyate | tatra vanaprastham vrksamulamityucyate |
tatrabhyavakasam, smasanam, prantasca
sayanasanamaranyamityucyate | tadidamabhisamasya sthanam veditavyam |
yadutaranyavrkksamulasunnyagaraparvatagiriguhapalalapumjabhyavak
asamasanavanaprasthani prantani sayanasanani | sthanasampatpunah
pañcavidha | iha sthanamadita evabhirupam bhavati | darsaniyam
prasadikamaramasampannam, vanasampannam, puskarinisampannam,
subham, ramaniyam, notkulanikulam, na sthanukantakadhanam
| na bahupanasanarkarakapalam | yatrasya drstava
cittamabhiprasidati | vasaya, prahanaya, prayogaya |
hrstacittah | pramuditacittah | prahanam pradadhati iyam
prathama sthanasampat | punarayam (ridam) na diva alpavilokam bhavati
|
ratravapasadavanyanirghosamalpadamsamasakavatatapasarisrpsam
sparsamiyamdvitiya sthanasampat | yatpunaraparam
simhavyaghradvipitaskaraparacakramanusyamanusyabhayabhairavapagatam
bhavati | yatra visvastu nihsamkitamanasah | sukham sparsam
viharati | itiyam trtiya sthanasampat | (sbh_sh 360) punaraparam ye
te anulomika jivitapariskarasci varadayah | te
[a]tralpakrcchrena sampadyante | yenayam pindakena na klamyati |
yatrasmvidhana iyam caturthi sthanasampat | punarapatram(ram)

kalyanamitraparigrhitam bhavati | tadrupa atra vijñāh
sabrahmacarinah prativasanti | yesyaktani nottanikurvanti |
gambhīram carthapadam prajñāya pratividhya susthu ca
prakasayanti | jñānadarsanasya visuddhaye | iyam pañcāmi
sthanasampat |

tatra katama iryapathasampat | diva camkramena vatinamayati |
nisadya yavata evam ratryah prathamam yamam, madhyame na (ca)
yame daksinena parsvena (na) sayyam kalpayati | pascime ca yame
laghulaghvevottisthate | camkramanisadyaya vatinamayati |
tasminnidam sampanne sayanasane, tatha buddhanujñate mañce va,
pithe va, trne va, samstarane va nisidati |
paryankamabhujya tu | kena karanena pañca karanani samanupasyan
sarpinditena kayena prasarabdhirutpadyate | prasarabdhuyutpattaye
anukuloyamiryapatha (sbh_sh 361) iti | tatha carika [ka]lam
nisadyayasakto vyatinamayitum | na casyanenergyapathena kayakleso
bhavati | tatha asadharanoyamiryapathonyatirthikaih |
parapravadibhih | tatha pare anenergyapathena nisannam
drstva atyarthamabhiprasidanti buddhaisca buddhasravakaiscayam
iryapatho nisevitascanujñatasca [] imani pamcakaranani |
sarpasyati nisidati | paryankamabhujya rjum kayam pranidhaya
|

tatra katama kayasamjñata | kayasya spastocchritapranihitata |
cittena na nihsocyena kuhanapagatenarjavena | tatra rjuna kayena
pragrhitena styanamiddham cittam na paryadaya tisthati |
niskuhakena citte bahirdha viksepo na paryadaya tisthati |
pratimukham (khim) smrtimupasthapyā |

tatra katama pratimukha(khi) smrtih | yamupasthapyati yoniso
manasikarasamprayukta smrtih pra[ti]mukhe (khi)tyucyate |
sarvakrsnapaksapramukhataya, prativilomataya | api ca
samadhinimittalambana pratibhalambana smrtih pratimukhe (khi)
tyucyate | sarvasamahitabhumikalambanapramukhataya iyamucyate
iryapathasampat |

vyapakarsah katamah | aha | dvividhah kayavyapakarsah |
cittavyapakarsasca | tatra kayavyapakarso yo grhasthapravrajitaih
sardhamaviharita || tatra cittavyapakarsah yah
klistamavyakrtam ca manaskaram ca varjayitva |
samahitabhumikam va samadhisambharaprayogikam va manaskaram
bhavayati | kusalamarthopasamhitamayamucyate cittavyapakarsah | tatra
sthanasampat ya ceyamiryapathasampat | yascayam kayavyapakarsah |
yasca cittavyapakarsah (yascittavyapakarsas)tadekatyamabhisamksipyā
pravivekyamityucyate |

tatraikagrata katama | aha | punah punah smrtisabhagalambana
pravahanavadyaratiyukta | cittasantatirya sa samadhirtyucyate |
kusalacittaikagratapi [] kim punah punaranusmarati | aha | ye dharma

udgrhita[h] sruta, ya cavavadanusasani pratilabdha bhavati |
gurubhyastamadhipatim krtva samahitabhumikanimitam
sammukhikrtya tadalambanam pravahayuktam smrtimanuvarttayati |
(sbh_sh 363) upanibadhnati | tatra katamatsabhalambanam |
yatkimcitsamahitabhumikamalambanamaneavidham | bahunanaprakaram |
yenalambane cittam param samahitamidamucyate | sabhagamalambanam []
kasyaitat | sabhagam [] aha | ksayasya vastunah
pratirupakametattasmatsabhagamityucyate | ya
punarabhiksayakaranichidra (nischidra) nirantara smrtih pravartate
| tenalambanena satatam ca satkrtya ceyam pravahayuktata |
yatpunastasminnevalambane abhiratasyasamklistaviharita |
vahimargata smrtiriyamavadyaratiyuktata | tenaha punah
punaraparanusmrtisabhalambanapravahanavadyaratiyukta citta santatih
| samadhiriti sa khalvesa ekagrata samathapakasya
vipasyanapakasya ca | tatra ya navakarayam cittasamtathau
(sthitau) va [sa] samathapakasya, ya punascaturvidhe prajñadhare sa
vipasyanapakasya |

tatra navakara cittasthitih katama | iha bhiksuradhyatmameva cittam
sthapayati | samsthapayati | avasthapayatyupasthapayati | damayati |
samayati | (sbh_sh 364) vyupasamayati | ekotikaroti | samadhatte []

katham sthapayati | sarvabahyebhya alambanebhyah
pratisamksipyadhyatmamaviksepapyanibaghnati |
yattatprathamopanibaddho viksepaya iyam sthapana |

katham samsthapayati | tatprathamopanibaddham yadeva cittam
tadba[la]maudarikamasamsthitamaparitamsthitam tasminnevalambane
pravarddhanayogena prasadayogena sabhinigraham suksmikurvan
abhisamksipan samsthapayati |

kathamavasthapayati | sa ceccittameva sthapayatah |
smrtisampramosadbahirdha viksipte | sa punarapi tathaiva
pratisamharanti (ti) | evame(ma)va sthapayati |

katham damayati | yairnimittairasya taccittam viksipte | tadyatha
gatvarasamsprastavyanimittai ragadvesamohastripurusanimitaisca []
tatanena purvamevadinavasamjñodgrhita bhavati | tamadhipatim
krtva tesu nimittesu tasya cittasya prasaram na dadati | evam
damayati ||

katham samayati | yairvitarkaih kamavitarkadibhih |
yaiscopaklesaih | kama[c]chandanivaranadibhih | tasya cetasa
samksobho bhavati | tatanena purvamevadinavasamjñodgrhita
bhavati | tamadhipatim krtva tasya cetasa | tesu vitarkopaklesesu
| prasaram na datatyevam samayati |

katham vyupasamayati | smrtisampramosattadubhayasamudacara [re]
satyutpannotpannan vitarkopaklesan nadhivasayati | prajahati | evam
vyupasamayati |

kathamekotikaroti | sabhisamskaram nicchi(schi)dram niranantaram
samadhipravahama (ma)vasthapayatyeva mekotikaroti |

katham samadhatte |
asevananvayadbhavananvayadbahulikaranvayadanabhogavahanam |
svarasavahanam | margam labhate | yenanabhisamskara (re)va (na)
nabhogenasya cittasamadhipravahah | aviksepe pravarttate | evam
samadhatte |

tatra sadvidhabalairnavakara cittasthitih sampadyate | tadyatha
srutacintabalena | smrtibalena | viryabalena | (sbh_sh 366)
paricayabalena ca |

tatra srutacintabalena tavat | yacchrutam, ya cinta [ta]madhipatim
krtva cittamadita alambane sthapayati | tatraiva ca | prabandhayogena
samsthapayati | tatropanibaddham cittam smrtibalena
pratisarannavasthapayati | upasthapayati | tatah samprajanyabalena
nimittavitarkopaklesesu prasaramananuprayacchan damayati | samayati |
viryabalena | tadubhayasamudacaram ca nadhivasayati | ekotikaroti |
paricaya balena samadhatte []

tatra navakarayam cittasthitau catvaro manaskara veditavyah |
balavahanah sa[c]hidravahano nichis(schi)dravahanah |
anabhogavahanasca | tatra sthapayatah, samsthapayato balavahano
manaskarah | avasthapayata, upasthapayato, damayatah, samayatah,
vyupasamayatah, sacchidravahano manaskarah | ekotikurvato
nichis(schi)dravahano manaskarah | samadadhatat | anabhogavahano
manaskaro bhavati | evamete manaskarayam cittasthitau samathapakasya
bhavanti | yah punarevamadhyatmam cetahsamathasya labhi
vipasyanayam prayujyate | tasyaita eva catvaro manaskara
vipasyanapakasya bhavanti ||

caturvidha vipasyana | katama | bhiksurdharman vicinoti | pravicinoti |
parivitarkayati | parimimansa(mamsa)mapadyate | yadutadhyatmam
cetahsamatham nisritya []

katham ca vicinoti | caritavisodhanam va alambanam |
kausalyalambanam va, klesavisodhanam va | yavadbhavikataya
vicinoti | yathavadbhavikataya | pravicinoti | savikalpena manaskarena
prajñasahagatena | nimittikurveanneva parivitarkayati |
santirayatyadhimimamsamapadyate |

sa khalvesa vipasyana trimukhi sadvastuprabhedalambana
veditavya(h) | katamani trini (i) mukhani [] vipasyana
yannimittamatranucarita | vipasyana paryesanancarita, paryesi ta
ca | pratyaveksananucarita |

tatra nimittamatranucarita [] yena (yaya) (sbh_sh 368)
srutamudgrhitam | dharmam avavadasyasamahitabhunikena
manaskarena manasi karoti | na cintayati | na tulayati | nopapariksate |
iyannimittamatranucarita bhavati |

yada punascintayati | tirayati tulayatyupapariksate | tada
paryesananucarita bhavati |

yada punastirayitva upapariksya yatha vyavasthapitameva pratyaveksate
| tada pratyaveksananucarita bhavatiyam trimukha (khi) vipasyana
|

katamani sadvastuprabhedalambanani | sa paryesamanah |
sadvastuni paryesate | artham, vastu, laksanam, paksam,
kalam, yuktiñca paryesyannetanyeva (paryesamana etanyeva)
pratyaveksate |

kathamartham paryesate | asya bhasitasyayamartho [a]sya
bhasitasyayamartha (ta) ityevamartham paryesate |

katham vastu paryesate | dvividham vastu [[]] adhyatmikam bahyañca
[[]] evam vastu paryesate |

katham laksanam paryesate | dvividham | svalaksanam
samanyalaksanam ca | evam laksanam paryesate |

katham paksam paryesate | dvividhah paksah krsnapaksah
suklapaksah [[]] krsnapaksam dosatah | adinavatah |
suklapaksam punargunato 'nusamsatascaivam [paksam] paryesate
|

katham kalam paryesate | trayah kalah [[]] atito 'nagato
vartamanasca | evametadabhudatitedhvani evametadbhavisyati |
anagatedhvani | evametadetarhi | pratyutpannedhvanityevam kalam
paryesate |

katham yuktimparyesate | catasro yuktayah [[]] apeksayuktih,
karyakaranayuktih, upapattisadhanayuktirdharmatayuktisca || tatro
(tra) peksayuktya samvrtim ca samvrtitah | paramartham ca
paramarthatah | nidanam ca nidanatah | paryesate | kaya (rya)
karanayuktya karitram dharmanam paryesate | ayandharmah,
idam karitram, ayamidam karitra iti [[]] upapattisadhanayuktya
trini pramanani paryesate | aptagamamanumanam pratyaksam ca
[[]] kimasti (!) atratma, nastiti kim pratyaksamupalabhyate na veti,
kimanumanena prayujyate na veti | tatra dharmatayuktaya tathabhutatam
dharmanam
prasiddhadharmatamacintyadharmatamavasthitadharmatamadhimucyate, na
cintayati | na vikalpayatyevam yuktimparyesate |

iyam sadvastuprabhedalambana(ni) trimukha (khi)vipasyana
samasatah | anaya sarvavipasyanasamgrahah |

kena punah karanena satprabheda vyavasthapita[h] aha |
trividhamavabodhamadhikrtya bhasitartha
(na)vabodhamvastuparyesantatavabodham | yathabhutavabodham ca |
tatarthaparyesanaya bhasitarthavabodhah | vastuparyesanaya,
svalaksanaparyesanaya ca vastuparyesantatavabodhah | tatra

samanyalaksanaparyesanaya, paksaparyesanaya,
kalayuktiparyesanaya yathabhutavabodhah | etavacca yogina
jñeyam | yaduta bhasitasyarthah, jñeyasya vastunah
yavadbhavikata | yathavadbhavikata ca | tatrastubho (bhe) prayukto yogi
sadvastuni paryesate | aha [] asubhadhipateyam dharmam
srutamudagrhitamadhipatim krtva samahitabhumikena
manaskarenaivamarthapratisamvedi bhavati | asubhaya
asubhyetatpratirupametpratika(gha)metad durgandhamamagandhamiti | (sbh_sh
371) ebhirakarairevambhagiyaiastasyaivasubhadhikrtasya dharmasya
purvasru tasyarthapratisamvedana [] evamasumatayartham paryesate |

katham vastu paryesate [] sa evamarthapratisamvedi tamasubhatam
dvayorbhavayorvyavasthapitam pasyatyadhyatmambahirdha ca |

katham svalaksanam paryesate | adhyatmam tavadantah
kayagatamasubhatam pratyasubhatamadhimucyate || santyasminkaye
kesaromani vistarena yavanmastakam mastakalumgam prasrava
(prasrava) iti | tam punaranekavidhamantah kayagatamasubhatam
dvabhyam dhatubhyam samgrhitamadhimucyate | prthividhatuna,
abdhatuna ca [] tatra kesaromanyupadaya | yavadyakrtpurisa
prthividhaturadhimucyate | asrudvedanamupadaya
yavatprasravabdhatumadhimucyate | bahirdha va
punarbahyagatamasubhatam vinilakadibhirakarairadhimucyate | tatra
vinilakamadhimucyate | yadanena mrtakunapam svayam va drstam
bhavati | purato va srutam parikalpitam va, puna[h] striya va,
purusasya va, mitrasya va, amitrasya va, udasinasya va | hinamva,
madhyamva, pranitamva, dahrasya va, madhyasya va, vrddhasya va []

tatra nimittamudgrhya ekahamrtam pragaditasonitamayam
praptapuyabhavam vinilakamityadhimucyate | dvyahamrtam (sbh_sh 372)
praptapuyabhavam | asamjatakrmivipuyakamityadhimucyate |
saptahamrtam samjatakrmidhmatam ca vimadramakam
vyadhmatkamityadhimucyate kakaih kuralai(rai)h khadyamanam
grddhah svabhih srrgalairvikhadikamityadhimucyate |
viravaditamva punarapagatatvanmansasonitam snayumatropanibaddham
vilohitakamityadhimucyate | disodisamamgapatyamgesu viksiptesu
vislesitesu samanse(mamse)su nirmanse (mamse)su
kimicchistamanse(mamse)su viksiptakamityadhimucyate || anyato
va hastasthinyanyatah padasthinyanyato janvasthinyurvasthini,
bahvasthini, prabahvasthini | prstha(sthi) vamsah |
hanunakram dantamala madhyatah | siraskapalam
drstvanysthinyadhimucyate | yada punah
sambaddhamariksakaramkamavisirnam manasi karoti | kevalam
nimittagrahi bhavati | na tu tasyamga pratyamgesu vyamjanagrahi |
evam samkalikamadhimucyate | yada [tvanu] vyamjanagrahi bhavati |
tadasthisamkalikamadhimucyate | api ca dve samkalike dehasamkalika,
pratyamgasamkalika ca | tatra deha samkalika
sronikatahamupadaya | prsthivamso yavat, yatra

siraskapalam pratisthitam | pratyamgasamkalika sambaddhani
bahvasthini ca sambaddhani | tatra ya dehasamkalika ca | tatra
dehasamkalika sronikatahamupadaya | (sbh_sh 373)
prsthivamso yavat yatra siraskapalam pratisthitam |
pratyamgasamkalikasambaddhani bahvasthini | urujamghasthini ca |
tatra ya dehasamkalika | sa samkalikaivocyate | ya punah
pratyamgasamkalika sa asthisamkaliketyucyate |

api ca dvau samkalikayanimittagrahau citrakrtayah pasana
kasthasadakrtaya va | bhutasamkalikaya va |
abhutasamkalikaya va | nimittam manasikaroti |
tadasamkalikamevadhimucyate nasthisamkalikam | yada
punarbhutasamkalikaya nimittam manasi karoti |
tadasthisamkalikamevadhimucyate | nasthisamkalikam | (yada
punarbhutasamkalikaya nimittam manasi karoti |
tadasthisamkalikamadhimucyate) | sa khalvesa bahyaya varnanibhaya
upadayarupagatayastrividho (l) viparinamah | svarasaviparinamah
| parakrtastadubhayapakasyasca |

tatra vinilakamupadaya | yavad vyadhmatakah (kat)
svarasaviparinamah | tatra vikhaditakamupadaya
yavadviksiptakatparakrto vipara(ri)namah | tatrasthika (va),
samkalika va ityayamubhayapakasyo viparinama iti | ya evam
yathabhutam prajanati | (sbh_sh 374) bahirdha asubhatamakarata
evam bahirdha asubhatayah svalaksanam paryesate |

kathamasubhataya[h] (l) samanyalaksanam paryesate | yatha
cadhyatmam bahih kayasyasubhavarnanibhaya aparinata
yavadbahirdha bahih kayasyasubha varnanibha viparinata
adhyatmikaya asubhaya varnanibha samanadharmatam
tulyadharmatamadhimucyate | iyamapi me subha varnanibha evam
dharminiti | ye 'pi kecitsattva anaya subhaya varnanibhaya
samanvagatastesamapi sasubhayam evam dharmini
tadyatheyambahya || evam samanyalaksanam paryesate |

katham paksam paryesate | tasyaivam bhavati | yadaha masya
(anayasubhaya varnanibhaya etamasubhamata (tam)
yathabhutamaprajanannadhyatmam va bahirdha va subhayam
varnanibhayam samragamutpadayami viparyasa eva
krsnapaksasamgrhitah | nihsaranadharmah saduhkhah
savighatah sopadravah saparidahah | atonidana utpadyante |
ayatyam

jatijaravyadhimaranasokaparidevaduuhkhadaurmanasyopayasah | ya
punarasyam subhayamvarnanibhayam | asubhadharmatanugata
yathabhutanupasyana suklapakasya [] esa dharmah aduhkhah |
avighatah | yavadato nidana upayasa nirudhyante | tatra yoyam
(sbh_sh 375) krsnapaksasamayo nadhivasayitavyah | prahatavyo
visodhayitavyah | suklapakasyah punaranutpanna utpadayitavyah |
utpannasya ca sthithirvrdhirvaipulyata (vipulata) karaniya | evam

paksam paryesate |

katham kalam paryesate | tasyaivam bhavati | yeyamadhyatmam
[a]subha varnanibha seyamvarttamanamadhvanamupadaya ya punariyam
bahirdha asubha varnanibha iyamapi vartamana (ta)mevadhvanamupadaya
| atitam punaradhvanamupadaya | subha babhuva | saisa
tavadatitamadhvanamupadaya subha sati tadyatha me etarhi |
vartamanamadhvanamupadaya | evamanupurvyā etarhi vartamanamupadaya
asubha samvrtta, sa me iyam [a]subha varnanibha
varttamanamadhvanamupadaya subha sati | anagate [a]dhvanyasubha na
bhavisyatiti | nedam sthanam vidyate | tadyathaisa bahya eva[m]
vartamanamadhvanamupadaya | iti hyatitanagatapratyutpannesvadhvasu
ayamapi me kaya evambhavi, evambhuta, etam ca dharmatamanatita
ityevam kalam samanvesate |

katham yuktim samanvesate | tasyaivam bhavati | nastiti sa
kascidatma va, sattvo vadhyatmam va, bahirdhavopalabhya[manah]
yah subho va syadasubho va [] (sbh_sh 376) api ca
rupamatrametat Kandavaramatrametadyatreyaṃ samjñā samajñā
prajñaptirvyavaharah | subhamiti va asubhamiti va | api ca-
ayurusmatha vijñanam (l) yada kayam jahatyami [] apaviddhastada
sete yatha kashamacetanam ||

tasyasya mrtasya kalagatasyanupurvena viparinata ima avasthah
prajñayante | yaduta vinilakamitva yavadasthisamkalikaya va ayamapi
me kayah | purvakarmaklesavidhah | matapitryasucisambhuta
odanaka(ku)lmasopacitah | yena hetuna, yena nidanena iyam
tavatkaliki subha varnanibha | prajñayate | antahkayah
punarnityam nityakalamadhyatmam ca bahirdha casubha evam
samvrttiparamarthanidanatah | apeksayuktim paryesate |
tasyaivam bhavatiyamasubhata | evamasevita bhavita bahulikrta
kamaragaprahanaya samvartate | kamaragasca prahatavyah | evam
karyakaranayuktya samanvesate | tasyaivam bhavatyuktam hi bhagavata
| asubha asevita bhavita bahulikrta kamaragaprahanaya
samvarttata ityayam tavanme aptagamah | pratyatmamapi me
jñānadarśanam pravarttate | ahamasmi yatha yatha asubhatam
bhavayami, manasi karomi | tatha kamaragaparyavasthanam anutpannam ca
notpadyate | utpannam ca pratvigacchati | anulomikopyesa vidhirasti |
(sbh_sh 377) kathamidanimvipaksam dharmam manasikurvatah |
tadvipaksalambanena kleśa utpadyate | evamupapattisadhanayuktya
paryesate | tasyaivam bhavati | prasiddha dharmata khalvesa
acintyadharmata | yadasubha bhavana kamaragasya prahanapratipaksa
iti | sa ca cintayitavya | na vikalpayitavya | adhimoktavya | evam
dharmatayuktya asubhatamparyesate | iyam tavadasubhaprayuktasya
trimukhi sadvastuprabhedalambana vipasyana |

katham maitriprayukto vipasyansadvastuni paryesate |
maitryadhipateyam dharmamadhipatim krtva hitasukhadhyasayagatasya

sarvesu sukhopasamharadhimoksalaksana
maitrityetamarthapratisamvedyartham paryesate | sa
evamarthapratisamvedi punarvicinotityayam
mitrapaksoyamamitrapaksoyamudasinapakсах | sarva ete paksah
parasantanapatitadvahyam vastvityadhimucyate | mitrapaksam va
adhyatmamamitrodasinapakсах bahirdha evam ca vastuni maitrim
samanvesate |

sa punarvicinoti | ya ete trayah paksah aduhkha sukha(ta)h |
sukhakamaste sukhita bhavantviti | tatropakaralaksanam mitram |
apakaralaksanamamitram | tadubhayaparitalaksanamudasinapakсах
(na udasinapakсах) | ye punarete aduhkhasukhitah paksah
sukhakamastesam (sbh_sh 378) trividha sukhakamata prajñayate | eke
kamasukhamicchanteke rupavacaram sapritikameke nispritikam | tatra
ye kamasukhena vihanyante | amitram
tadubhayaviparitalaksana(nam)tena kamasukhino bhavantvanavadyena []
evam sapritikena nispritikena ca sukhena veditavyam | evam
svalaksanato maitrim samanvesate |

sa punah pravicinoti | yasca mitrapakso, yascamitrapakso,
yascodasinapakсах | tulyacittata tu maya karaniyeti | samacittata
| tatkasya hetoh | yastavanmitra[paksa]statra me na duskarah |
sukhopasamharah | yopyayamudasinapakсах | tatrapi ye (me)
natiduskarah | yastvayamamitrapakсах | (tatrayamamitrapakсах |)
tatraticuskarah | tatra tavanmaya sukhopasamharah karaniyah |
kah punarvadah | mitrapakse vodasinapakse va | tatkasya hetoh |
natra kascidyah akrosate va, akrosyate va | rosayati va, rosyate
va | bhandayati va, bhandyate va | tadayati va, tadyate va |
anyatraksaranyetani ravanti | sabdamatra[m] masamatrametadapi ca
tatha sambhutoyam kayo rupi audarikascaturmahabhutiko yatra me
sthitasyeme evam rupah sparsah kramanti | yaduta sabdasamsparśa
va | (sbh_sh 379) panilosthadandasastrasamsparśa va aya[m]
me kayah | anitya, etepi sparsa ye te apakarakastepyanityah | api ca
| sarva eva sattva jatijaravyadhimaranadharmanaste prakrtyaiva
dukhita stan me pratirupam syat | yadyaham prakrtidukhitesu
sattvesu bhuyo dukhkopasamharameva kuryam, na sukhopasamharam
tadamitro (tram) mitrasya kuryadyadete sattva atmanaivatmanah kurvanti
|

api cuktam bhagavata | naham tam sulabharupam samanupasyami |
yonena dirghasyadhvanotyayanmata va bhu[t] pita va, bhrata va,
bhagini va, acaryo va, upadhyayo va, gururva, gurusthaniyo veti |
tadanenapi paryayenamitrapaksa eva[m] me [a]mitrapakсах | na
catra kasyacit parinispattih, mitrabhitrabhavo, mitropi (tramapi) ca
kalantarenamitro (tram) bhavati | amitro (trama)pi mitribhavati |
tasmanna sarvasattvesu samacittata | samatadrstih karaniya |
tulyasca hitasayah, sukhadhyasayah, sukhopasamharah |
sukhopasamharadhimoksa iti | evam samanyalaksanena maitrim

samanvesate |

sa punah pravicinoti | yo me papakarisu sattvesu vyapadah marana
esa dharma iti vistarena purvavat | yo va punarayametarhyavyapadah a
(ma)rana esa dharma iti vistarena purvavat | yo va
punarayametarhyavyapadah (sbh_sh 380) evam maitrya(h)
krsnasuklasuklapaksam paryesate |

sa punah pravicinoti | ye tavadatitamadhvanamupadaya sukhakamah
sattvah te atitah, tesam kim punah sukhopasamharam
karisyamah | ye punarvarttamanah sattvaste
varttamanamadhvanamupadaya | yavadanagatadadhvano nityakalam sukhino
bhavanti (nti) tyevam maitrya(h)kalam paryesate |

sa punah pravicinoti | nasti kascidatma va, sattvo va ya esa
sukhakamo va syat | yasya va sukhamupasamhriyate | api tu
skandhamatrametat samskaramatrankametadyatraisa samjña
samjñaptirvyavaharah | te punah samskarah karmaklesahetuka
ityevamapeksayuktya maitrimparyesate | prasiddhadharmata khalvesa
[a]cintyadharmata yanmaitrivyapadabhavana prahanaya samvarttata
ityevam dharmatayuktya maitrimparyesate |

tatra kathamidam pratyayata pratityasamutpadalambana
vipasyanaprayuktartham paryesate | tadadhipateyam dharmamadhimatim
krtva tesam tesam dharmanamutpadatte te dharma utpadyante,
tesam tesam dharmanam nirodhatte te dharma nirudhyante []
nastyatra dharmi kascidisvara, karta srasta, nirmata
dharmanam, na praktirna purusantaram, pravarttako
dharmanamityevamarthapratisamvedi artham paryesate | (sbh_sh 382)
punah punah pravicinoti | dvadasabhavamgani | adhyatmabahirdha
adhimucyate | evam vastu paryesate | punah pravicinoti | avidya
yatta(t)purvante ajñanamiti vistarena yatha
pratityasamutpadavibhamge evam svalaksanam paryesate [] punah
(||) pravicinoti | evam pratityasamutpannah samskarah sarva ete
abhutva bhavad, bhutva (sbh_sh 383) ca
prativigamatpurvaparyenanitya jatijaravyadhimaranadharmakatvat |
duhkha asvatantratvadantah purusanupalambhacca sunya
anatmanasca || esam ca samanyalaksanam paryesate | sa punah
pravicinoti | yo (ya) esvanityesu duhkhasunyanatmakesu
samskaresu yathabhutam pratisammohah | marana esa dharmah
krsnapaksya[h] asammohah | punah suklapaksa iti vistarena
[] empaksam samanvesate |

sa punah pravicinoti | asti karmasti vipakah | karakastu nopalabhyate |
yah kartta va pratisamvedako va syannanyatra dharmasamketat |
tesvevavidyapratyayesu (sbh_sh 384) samskaresu yavajjatipratyaye
jaramarane samjña prajñaptirvyavaharah karako vedaka ityevam
nama, evam jatya, evam gotra, evamahara, evam sukhaduhkha
pratisamvedi, evam dirghayurevamcirasthitika, evamayuh paryanta iti

|

api ca dvidhametatphalam | dvidho heturatmabhavaphalam ca,
visayopabhogaphalam ca | aksepakasca heturabhinirvarttakasca []
tatratmabhavaphalam yadetadvipakajam sadayatanam
visayopabhogaphalam yo (ya) istanistakarmadhipateya
satsparsasambhava vedana []

tatraksepako heturdvidhe phale sammohasammohapurvakasca
punyapunyanimjyah, samskaraparigrhitam ca ()
punarbhavavijñanamkurapradurbhavaya tadbijam,
vijñanaparigrhitam paunarbhavikanamarupabijam
sadayatanabijam sparsavedanabijamiti | ya evamayatyam
jatisamjñakanam
vijña[na]namarupasadayatanasparsavedananamutpattaye | anupurvyā
purvammeva bijaparigrahaḥ | ayamaksepa [ko] hetuḥ |

yatpunaravidyasamparsajamvedana vedayamanastadalambanaya
trsnaya paunarbhavikim trsnamutpadayati |
trsnapakṣyam mohapakṣyam copadanam | parigrhṇati |
yadbaleṇa yatsammukhyeṇa tatkarṇa vipakadanādāna samartham
bhavatyayamabhinirvrttihetuḥ | imam ca dvidham hetumadhipatiṃ
kṛtvā evam asya trividhaḥ duḥkhaṇanupakṣasya kevalasyasya
duḥkhaṇandharmasāmyaḥ samudayo bhavati | evamapekṣayuktim paryeṣate |

idam pratyayata pratīyasamutpadah | asevito bhavito mohaprahanaya
samvartate | aptagamopyeṣa pratītmika anumanikopyeṣa vidhiḥ |
prasiddhadharmatapyeṣa te (seti) evam
karyakaranayuktimupapattisadhanayuktim dharmatayuktiṇca paryeṣate ||

tatra katham dhatuprabhedalambanavipasyanaprayuktamartham pasyana
paryeṣate | gotrārtho, dhatvarthah, samjñārtho, hetvarthah |
prakṛtyārtha ityevamarthapratīsamvedī artham paryeṣate |
pṛthivyadinsaddhatunna (na) dhyatmabahirdhadhimucyamaṇo vastu
(sbh_sh 386) paryeṣate | kharalaksana pṛthivi |
yavatsamudiranalaksano vayuḥ vijānanalaksanam vijñanam |
sausiryalaksanarupagatasphūtalaksanascakasadhaturityevam
svalaksanam paryeṣate | sarva ete dhātavaḥ | anityataya
samāsamah | yavanniratmatayetyevam samānalaksanam paryeṣate |
iti yāḥ pīḍasamjñīno dhātunānatvam ajānanasya[ne]na kāyena
nānadhātukeṇa unnatirmanya (nva) na maraṇa eṣa dharmah
kṛṣṇapakṣyaḥ viparyayacchuklapakṣya ityeva[m] pakṣam
paryeṣate |

atītanagatapratyutpannesvadhvasu saddhatunpratīya matuḥ
kuksau garbhāsyavakrantirbhavati | evam kalam paryeṣate |

tadyathā trānam vapratīya, kathamva cakāsam
parivaritamagaro [a]gāra itī samkhyam gacchatyevameva
saddhatunupadaya | asthi ca pratīya snayu[s] ca |

tvanmansa(mamsa) sonitam cakase parivarite samjña
prajñaptirvyavaharo bhavati | kayah kaya iti | pauranasca
karmaklesah svabijam caisam
nidanamityevamapeksayuktimparyesate | dhatuprabheda asevito bhavito
(tah) styanaprahanaya (sbh_sh 387) samvartate | aptagamopyesa
pratyatmajñanamanumanikopyesa vidhih
prasiddhadharmatacintyadharmatetyevam
karyakaranayuktimupapattisanayuktim dharmatayuktim ca paryesate ||

kathamapanasmrtyalambananicayaprayuktartham paryesate |
asvasaprasvasalambanopanibaddha cittasyasampramosobhilapanata |
anapanasmrtirityevam paryesate | adhyatmamupalabhyate |
asvasaprasvasah
kayapratibaddhatvadbahyayamtanasamgrhitascetyevam vastu
paryesate | dvavasvasau yasca vayuh pravisati | ya (sa) asvaso
[yasca] niskramati | sa ni[h]svasah [] ami dirgha
asvasaprasvasa, ami hrasva imansarvakayena pratisamvedayami |
imanni(ni)tyevam svalaksanam paryesate | niruddhe
asvasaprasvasa utpadyate | niruddhe asvase (prasvase) asvasah |
asvasaprasvasapravrddhipratisambaddham ca (||) jivitendriyamayam ca
kayah savijñanaka ityanitya asvasaprasvasa mahasravanetyevam
(na ityevam) samanyalaksanam paryesate |
evamasvasaprasvasesvanupasthitasmrteh yo vitarkakrtah
samksobhascetasah marana(dharma) esadharmah krsnapaksyah
| viparyayacchuklapaksya (sbh_sh 388) iti | vistarenatyevam paksam
paryesate |

atitanagata pratyutpannesvadhvasva [svasapra]svasapratibaddhah
kayah kayacitta (h) pratibaddhascasvasaprasvasa ityevam
kalam paryesate | nanyatra kascidya asvasiti prasvasiti va asya
caite asvasaprasvasah | api tu hetusamutpannesu,
pratyasamutpannesu samskaresviyam samjña |
prajñaptirvyavaharah ityevamapeksayuktim paryesate |
anapanasmrtirasevita bhavita vitarkopacchedaya samvartate |
aptagamo 'pyesa, pratyatmajñananusariko 'pyesa vidhih |
prasiddhadharmatacintya dharmatetyevam
karyakaranayuktimupapattisadhanayuktim dharmatayuktimparyesate |

evam caritavisodhanenalambanena sadvastuni paryesya, adhyatmam
cittam punah punah samayatah (yan), punah punaretadeva
yathaparyesitam | vipasyanakaraih paryesate |tasya samatham
nisritya vipasyana visudhyate | vipasyanam nisritya samatho
vaipulyatam(vipulatam) gacchati | kausalyalambane ca |
klesavisodhane ca ya vipasyana []

sadvastukarmitam pascadvaksmami svasthane |

tatra navavidhah suklasamgrhitah (I) prayogastadviparyayena
(sbh_sh 389) ca nava vidhah krsnapaksasamgrhito yogina

veditavyah | tadyatha [a]nurupaprayogata, abhyastaprayogata,
aviparitaprayogata | asithilaprayogata | kalaprayogata |
upalaksanaprayogata | asamtustaprayogata | avidhuraprayogata |
samyakprayogata ca | anaya navavidhaya suklapaksasamgrhitaya
tvaritatvaritam cittam samadhiyate | visesaya ca samadheh paraiti
| yavati canena bhumirgantavya bhavatyānupraptavya tam laghu
laghvevaganta bhavatyadhandhayamanah |
krsnapaksasamgrhitabhirnavavidhabhīh prayogatabhīrna
tvaritatvarita[m] cittam samadhiyate | nāpi samadhivisesaya paraiti
| yavati canena bhumirgantavya bhavatyānupraptavya | tatra dhandhayate
gamanaya |

katamanurupaprayogata (ca) | sa cedragacarito 'subhayam
cittamupanibaghnati | dvesacarito maitryam, yavadvitarkacarita
anapanasmrtau, samabthagacaritah mandarajaskah punah yatralambane
priyarohata bhavati | tena prayujyate | iyamanurupaprayogata []

katama abhyastaprayoga (prayoga)ta | abhyaso 'nena krto bhavati yo
antatah paritto 'pi na (sbh_sh 390) sarvena sarvamadikarmika eva bhavati
| tatha hyadikarmikasyanurupe 'pyalambane na prayuktasya nivarānani
nabhiksnam samudacarita(ranti) | kayacittadausthulyam ca |
yenasya tat (ca) cittam samadhiyate | iyamabhyastaprayogata | tatra
katama asithilaprayogata | satatyaprayogi bhavati | satkrtyaprayogi ca
| sa cetpunarvyuttisthate | samadheh pindapatahetosca
[gu]rugauravopasthanahetorva | glānopasthanarthamva, samicikarmano
va anyasyaivambhagiyasyetikaranam yasyarthaya sa tannimnena cetasa
tatpravanena tatprastarena (bharena) ca sarvam karoti |
laghulaghveva ca krtva, pariprapya, punareva prayujyate | niyāmya
pratisamlayanaya sa cedbhiksubhiksūnyupāsaka
ksatriyābrahmanāparsadbhīh sardham samagacchati | na cīram
samsargenatinamayati | mitam ca samlapati | na ca
bhāsyaprabandhamutthapayati | nanyatra vyapakarsati | evam ca
punararabdhavīryo bhavati | yānnvāhamadyaiva praptavyamadhigaccheyam |
tatkāsyā hetoh | bahavo me pratyaya marānasya- vato va me kupyeta,
pittamva, slesmamva(slesma va), bhuktam va visamyeta, yena me
visucika kaye santistheta | ahirva me (mam) daseta(t) |
vrsciko va satapadi va [] manusyadapi me bhayamityetani sthanani
nityakalasya (sbh_sh 391) na- karotyapramattasca viharatyevam ca
punarapramatto vihara[ti] [] api bata jiveyam saptaham sat
pañcacatustridvire (dvaye)kahaḥyāmamardhayāmamapi muhurtamapi
ardhamuhurtamapi [] aho bata jiveyam yavatpindapatam
parimuñjeyam | yavadasvasitva (sya)prasvaseyam | yavacca jiveyam
tavadyogamanasikarena sastuh sasane yogamapadyeyam | ya i(di)yata
maya bahukrtyam syadyaduta sastuh sasane itiyamasithilaprayogata
|

tatra katama | aviparitaprayogata | kalena kalam samathanimittam
pragrahanimittamupeksanimittam bhavayati | samatham ca janati |

samathanimittam ca | samathakalañca [] vipasyanam
vipasyananimittam vipasyanakalam, pragraham pragrahanimittam,
pragrahakalam | upeksamupeksanimittamupeksakalañca |

tatra samathah navakara cittasthitih | nirnimittañca taccittam tatra
bhavati, nirvikalpam, santa prasantam, samathasthitam,
niskevalam, tenocyate samatha iti | tatra samathanimittam
dvidvidhamalambananimittam, (sbh_sh 392) nidananimittañca |
jñeyavastusabhagam pratibimbamalambananimittam | yenalambanena
taccittam samayati, samathaparibhavite cetasi uttaratra samathasya
parisuddhaye | yo vipasyana prayoga idam nidanam (na)nimittam []
samathakalah katamah | aha | uddhate citte urdhvamvabhisamkini
samathasya kalo bhavanayai | tatha vipasyanaparibhavite citte iti
karaniyavyaksepopahate samathakalo bhavanayai | tatra vipasyana
caturakartrimukhi sadvastuprabhedalambanavyavacara ||

tatra vipasyananimittam dvidvidhamalambananimitta[m] nidananimittañca |
tatalambananimittam vipasyananimittam [samatha]paksyam
jñeyavastusabhagam pratibimbamalambananimittam yenalambanena
prajñam vyavacarayati | tatra nidananimittam vipasyanaparibhavite
cetasi uttaratra vipasyanaparisuddhaye cetah samathabimbayogah []

tatra vipasyanakalah samathaparibhavite cetasi adita eva
cajñeyavastuyathabhutavabodhaya vipasyanayah kalo bhavanayai |

tatra pragrahah katamah | yanyatamanyatamena
prasadanienalambanenodgrhitena (sbh_sh 393) cittasamharsana
samdarsana samadapana [] tatra pragrahanimittam yena ca
prasadanienalambanena nimittena cittam pragrhnati | yasya
viriyambhah tadanulomikastatra pragrahakalah linam cittam
linatvabhisamkini pragrahasya kalo bhavanayai |

tatropeksakatama | ya alambane asamklistacetasa cittasamata
samathavipasyanapakse | prasa(sa)thasvarasamvahita |
karmanyacittasya ca karmanyata, cittasyanupradanamanabhogakriya |
tatropeksanimittam | yena calambanena cittamadhyupeksate | ya ca
tasminnevalambane viryodrekapratikayata | tatropeksakalah
samathavipasyana paksalayau (lau)ddhatyavinirmukte cetasi (sbh_sh 394)
upeksayah kalo bhavanayai | iyam kalaprayogata |

tatra katama upeksa laksana (upalaksana)prayogata [] tanyeva
nimittani sugrhitani bhavanti | susamlaksitani yesam
sudgrhitatvat | yada akamsate | tada vyuttisthate
samadhigocaram (l) pratibimbamutsrjya
samahitabhunikaprakrtalambanamanasikarena []
iyamupalaksanaprayogata |

tatra katama asamtustaprayogata | asamtusto bhavati
kusalai-kusalairdhamaih | aprativa (bha)ni(ni) ca |
prahasairuttaram pranitataram sthanamabhiprarthayamanorupi

bahulam viharatiti | nalpamatrakena (na)varamatrakena(na)ntara
visadamapadyate | atyuttare karaniye | iyamasamtustaprayogata |

tatra katama avidhuraprayogata | siksapadasamadanamva na
khandikaroti, na chi(cchi)drikaroti | na ca sisumudaravarnam
ramjaniam matrgramam drstva nimittagrahi
bhavatyanyuvyanjanagrahi, bhojane ca samakari bhavati |
jagarikanuyuktascalphartholpakrtyolpavyasakah |
cirakrtacirabhasitamanusmartha bhavatyanyusmarayita |
ityevambhagiya dharma avidhuraprayogatetyucyate | anukula ete
dharmascittaikagratayah | avidura, na ca cittaksepaya samvarttante
| tena bahirdha vyasamgaya, nadhyatmacittakarmanyatayai | (sbh_sh
395) iyamucyate avidhuraprayogata |

tatra samyakprayogata katama | adhimucyadhimucyalambanasya vibhavanaya
samyakprayoga ityucyate | sa cedasubhaprayukto bhavatyasubham
casubhakarairmanasikaroti | nimittamatranusarinya vipasyanaya []
tena manasikarastadalambano muhurmuhurvibhavavitavyo, muhurmuhuh
sammukhikartavyah |

vibhavana punah pañcavidha adhyatmacittabhisamksepatah |
asmrtyamanasikaratah | tadanyamanasikaratah |
pratipaksamanasikaratah | animittadhatumanasikaratasca | tatra
navakaracittasthitya vipasyana purvamgamaya adhyatmam
cittabhisamksepatah | sarvanimittavaipulyena aditah | aviksepayopa
nibadhnato 'smrtyamanasikaratah |
samahitabhumikadalambanalambanantaram samahitabhumikameva
manasikurvatastadanyamanasikaratah | subhatapratipaksenasubhamta
(bhatam) yavadvitarkapratipaksena anapanasmrtim |
rupapratipaksenakasadhatu[m] manasi kurvatah
pratipaksamanasikaratah | sarvanimittanamamanasikaradanimittasya ca
dhatormanasikaradaninimittadhatumanasikaratah | api ca | vyapya
tadalambanam vibhavanalaksanam vyavasthapitamasmimstvarthe
adhyatmam nimittabhisamksepatah |
asmrtyamanasikaratascahipreta | (sbh_sh 396) tatradikarmike(na)
tatprathamakalpiko (karmikena) adita eva cittam na kañci(kvaci)dalambane
upanibandhitavyam | asubhayamva, tadasminva, nanyatra viksepayaiva |
kaccinme cittam nirnimittam, nirvikalpam santam,
prasantamavicalamavikampyamanutsukam, nirvyapaparamadhyatmamabhiramata
iti | tatha prayukta utpannotpannesu sarvabahyanimittesu
asmrtyamanasikaram karoti |
iyamasyasmrtyamanasikarenalambanavibhavana []

sa tatra yogam kurvan pratigrhñati, sa nirmimitte calambane
savikalpamasubhadike carati | katham ca punascarati |
nimittamatranusarinya vipasyanaya
paryesanapratyaveksananucarinya [] na caikamsena
vipasyanaprayukto bhavati | punareva vipasyananimittam (!)
pratyudavartya tadevalambanam samathakarena manasi karoti | tena

tadalambanam tasminsamaye muktam bhavati, nodgrhitam |
yasmattadalambanah samatho vartate | tasmanna muktah | yasmanna
nimittikaroti | na vikalpayati |
tasmannodgrhitamevamadhyatmamabhisamksepatah | alambanam
vibhavayati | (sbh_sh 397) tatra vipasyananimittamudgrhitavatah |
punarjñeyavastunimittalambanam sa cedayamekamsenalambanamadhimucyate |
na punah punarvibhavayet | nasyadhimoksa uttarottarah |
parisuddhah, paryavadatah | pravartate | yavaj
jñeyavastupratyaksopagamaya | yatasca punah punaradhimucyate | punah
punarvibhavayati | tatosyottarodhimoksah | parisuddhatarah,
parisuddhatamah pravartate | yavajjñeyavastupratyaksopagamaya |
tadyatha citrakarascitrakarantevasi va tatprathamascitrakarmani
prayuktah syat | sa acaryasyantikacchiksapurvagamam
rupakamadaya drstva drstava pratirupakam karoti | krtva
krtva vibhavayati, vinasayati | punareva ca karoti | ya yatha yatha
bhanktya bhanktya karoti | tatha tathasyottaram rupakam
parisuddhataram paryavadataram khyati | evam hi samyakprayuktah
kalantarenacaryasamatam gacchati | tatprativilisistatamva []
sacetpunarabham(narbham?) ktya tadrupakam
tasyaivoparistatpaunahpunyena kuryat | na janvandhasya
tadrupakaparisuddhim nigacchedevamihapi nayo veditavyah | tatra
yavadalambanamadhimucyate | tavadvibhavayati | na tvavasyam
yavadvibhavayati | tavadadhimucyate | parittamadhimucyate, parittameva
vibhavayati | evam yavanmahadgatapramanam | parittam
punarvibhavayitva (bhavya) (sbh_sh 398) kadacitparittamevadhimucyate |
kadacinmahadgatameva | pramanamevam mahadgate | pramane veditavyam |
tatra rupinam dharmanam yannimittam pratibimbam,
pratibhasam(sah) tadaudarikam nirmanasadrmarupinamva
punardharmanam namasamketapurvakam yathanubhavadhipateyam |
pratibhasamiyamucyate | samyakprayogata | saisa navavidha suklapaksya
samathavipasyananuloma prayogata veditavya | evam paryayena
navakaraiva vilomata | sa esa
krsnasuklapaksavyavasthanenastadasavidhaprayogo
bhavatiyamucyate ekagrata ||

tatravaravisuddhih katama | aha | caturbhih karanairevam
samyakprayukto yogi avarane svañcittam parisodhayati |
svabhavaparijñanena, nidanenadinavaparijñanena, pratipaksabhavanaya
ca |

tatra katama avaranasvabhavah | aha | catvaryavaranani |
paritamana, nivaranam, vitarkah | (sbh_sh 399) atmasampragrahasceti
| tatra paritamana ya naiskramyapravivekyaprayuktasya klista
utkantha, aratih | sprhana, daurmanasyamupayasah | tatra
nivaranam kamacchandadini pañcanivaranani | tatra vitarkah
kamavitarkadayah | klista vitarkah | tatratmasampragraho
yadanumatreka (na)varamatrekena (na)
jñanadarsanasparsamatrakena(na)tmanam sampragrhnati |

ahamasmi labhi, anye ca na tatheti | purvadvistarena
veditavyamayamavaranasvabhavaḥ |

tatra paritamāna yavatsannidanāni | tadyatha purvakarmadhipatya,
vyadhipariklesadva asrayadaurbalyam | atiprayogaḥ | ardhaprayogaḥ |
adiprayogaḥ | klesapracurata | vivekanabhyasasca nivarānasya,
vitarkānamatmasampragrahasya nivarānasthāniye, avitarkasthāniye,
svatmasampragrahasthāniyesu dharmesvayonisomanasikaro
bahulikāranivarānavitarkasampragrahanam nidanam (sbh_sh 400)
yadasubhatamamanasi kṛtya subhatam manasikarotyayamatrayonisah |
evam maitrim [m] manasikṛtya, prahaya naimitta (tti)
[ki]malokasamjñā[m] manasikṛtyandhakaranimittam
samathamamanasikṛtya, jñātijanapadamaravitarkam
pauranakṛditahasitarasitaparicaritam | iyam (dam) pratyaḥyata
pratityasamutpadamamanasikṛtya, traīyaghvikesvāhamiti va, mameṭi va,
ayogavihitam samjñam manasi karotyayamatrayonisasta(sah) |

tatradīnavah katamah | asminnavarane sati samvidyamane
caturvidhepyanadhigatam nadhigatat parihiyate | yogaprayogadbhṛasyate |
samklistavīhari ca bhavati, duḥkhavīhari ca bhavatyatma
caitamavavadati | paratascavavadamlabhate | kayasya ca bhedaṭ param
maranadapayesupapadyate | ayamatradinavah | tatra pratipaksah
katamah | tatra paritamāna ya samasato 'nusmṛtayah | pratipaksah
anusmṛtīmanasikarenayam cittam samhasayitva (samharsya)
utpannam paritamānam prativinodayatyū(tyanu)tpannam ca notpadayati |
tatra yacca kayadaurbalyam, yascapratīyogo, yascadīprayogaḥ | tatra
viryasamata pratise(ve)dhah | pratīpannah yordhaprayogaḥ [] tatra
susṛusa, pariprecha pratipaksah | ya klesapracurata tasya
(sbh_sh 401) yathayogamasubhadyalambanaprayogaḥ | pratipaksah | yo
'nabhyasastasyaivamvidham pratisamkhyānam pratipaksah | purvam
me (maya)vivekabhyaso na kṛto, yena me etarhi vivekaprayuktasya
paritamāna utpadyate [] sa cedetarhi na karisyamyabhyasah (sam)
evamayati[h] punarbhava evamrupo bhavisyati | pratisamkhyāya maya
aratīstyaktavya | ratih karāniyetyevamīstanam
nivarānadīnamayonisomanasikaraviparyāyena yonisomanasikarabhavana
pratīpakso veditavyah |

tatra svabhavam parījñāya avarānataḥ, samklesataḥ,
tavacchamathabahulyam [] sa khalvesa vipasyāna jñeya (sbh_sh 402)
kṛsnapaksataḥ | parivarjanīyametadīti | nidānaparivarjanacca
punarasya parivarjaneti | nidānam paryesate | aparivarjanacca punarasya
parivarjanīyasya ko dosa ityata adīnavam paryesate | parivarjītasya
cayatyam kathāmanutpado bhavātītyataḥ pratīpaksam
bhavātyevamanenavarānebhyascittam parīsoḍhitam bhavati |

sa tatra yavaddesaṇabahulyam vipasyānanulomikam
tavadvipasyāṇabahulyam, yavadvīpasyāna bahulyam nanyadānanta
veditavya | yaduta ebhīreva tribhīrmukhāih sannam
vastunamekaikasya (sya a)nantakarapravesānāyena, yatha ca yatha

vipasyana samyakprayuktasya prthuvrddhivaipulyatam (vipulatam)
gacchatyabhyasaparisuddhibalamadhipatim krtva, tatha, tatha,
samathapaksasyapi kayacittaprasrabdhijanakasya prthuvrddhivaipulyata
(vipulata) veditavya | tasya yatha yatha kayah prasrabhyate, cittam
ca, tatha tathalambanacittaikagratayasca yadutasraya[m] vivarddhayate
| yatha cittaikagrata vivardhate tatha tatha kayah prasrabhyate,
cittam ca, ityetau dvau dharmavanyonyam nirvrtavanyonyam
pratibaddhoyaduta cittaikagrata, pratyaksajñānotpattih |

tatra kiyata asubha pratilabdho(dha) bhavati | kiyata
yavadanapanasmrtih pratilabdha bhavatiti | (sbh_sh 403) peyalam
atascasya yoginah asubhaprayogasyasevananvayat
bhavananvayadbahulikaranvayaccarato va, viharato va,
visayasammukhibhave [a]pi nimittapratyaveksanayapi
prakrtyaivanabhisamskarena bahutarasubhatasamprakhyanam |
yathapi tatsubhavitatvadasubhayah kamaragasthaniyesu dharmesu
cittam [na] praskandati | na prasidati | nadhimucyate | upeksha
samtisthate | nirvitpratikulata veditavyam(ya) | yoginanuprapto
(ptam)me, asubhapraptam me, bhavanaphalamiyata asubha pratilabdha
bhavati | viparyayena [a]pratilabdha veditavya | yatha asubha evam
maitri, idampratyayatapratityasamutpadah | dhatuprabhedah |
anapanasmrtisca veditavya | tatrayam visesah bahutaram
maitracittata khyati | na pratighanimittam | vyapadasthaniyesu
dharmesu cittam na praskandatiti vistarah | bahutaramanityata,
dukhkata, nairatmyam khyati, na nityasukhasattvaya
drstisahagatam sammohanimitam mohaparyavasthaniyesu dharmesu |
cittam (na)praskandatiti (sbh_sh 404) vistarah | bahutaram
nanadhatukata [ta]dekadhatukata kayapi(ci)ttaprabhedasamjñā khyati
| na tveva pi (ci)ttasamjñā, manaparyavasthaniyesu dharmesu cittam
na praskandatiti vistarah | bahutara adhyatmamupasamasamjñā |
samathasamjñā | khyati | na tveva prapañcasamjñā
vitarkaparyavasthaniyesu dharmesu cittam na praskandatiti vistarah |

tatra niyata(tam)samathasca vipasyana cobhe mitribhute
samayugamvarttete | yena yuganaddhavahimarga ityucyate | aha | yo labhi
bhavati navakarayam (sbh_sh 405) cittasthitau navamasyakarasya yaduta
samahitatayah [] sa ca tam parinispānam | samadhim nisritya
adhiprajñam dharmavipasyanayam prayujyate | tasya tasminsamaye
dharmanvipasyatah [] svarasavahana eva margo bhavatyānabhogavahanah
| anabhisamskarena vipasyana parisuddha, paryavadata,
samathanuyoga(ta) kalpa(lpi)ta parigrhita pravarttate | yathaiva
samathamasate [te] nocyate samathascasyavipasyana cobhe mitribhute
samayugamvarttete | samathavipasyanayuganaddhavahi ca margo bhavatiti ||
anantaroddanam ||

nimittagrahaparyestih pratyaveksamukhanuga |
arthatastu laksanauh pacchaih (paksaih) kalaisca saha yuktibhih
||

anurupam tathabhyasamasaitilyam viparyayah |
(anurupastathabhyasa a saithilyad viparyayah)
kalopalaksana tustiravaidhuryam prayogata ||

samyak prayogata caiva navadhara dvidha mata |
svabhavato nidanacca tathadinavadarsanat ||

pratibhavita caiva suddhiravaranasya hi ||

tatra manaskarabhavana katama [] ahadikarmikastatprathamakarmika evam
vyapini laksane vyavasthapite ekagratayama (a)varanavisuddhesca
mithyaprayogam ca (sbh_sh 406) varjayati | samyakprayoge ca siksate | sa
tatprathamata ekagrata prahanabhiratim cadhigamisyamiti
caturbhirmanaskaraih prayujyate | katamaiscaturbhiscittasanta paniyena
manaskarena, cittabhisandaniyena, prasrabdhijanakena,
jñanadarsanavisodhakena ca manaskarena []

tatra cittasantapano manaskarah katamah [h] [] aha | yenayam
manaskarena | samvejaniyesu dharmesu cittam samvejatyayam
cittasantapano manaskarah |

tatra katamascittabhisandano manaskarah | yenayam prasadaniyena
manaskarena cittamabhipramodayatyayam (i) cittabhisandano
manaskarah |

tatra katamah prasrabdhijanako manaskarah | aha | yenayam
manaskarena kalena kalam cittam samvejaniyesu dharmesu
samvejaitva (samvejya) kalena kalamabhipramodaniyesu dharmesu
cittamabhipramodayitva (modyadhyatmam samathayati | nirnimittayam |
nirvikalpakatayamevam sthapayatyekagram smrtim pravarttayati
yenasya hetuna, (sbh_sh 407) yena pratyayena
kayacittadausthulyapratipaksena kayacittahlanakari
kayaprasrabdhiscittaprasrabdhiscotpadyate | ayamucyate prasrabdhijanako
manaskarah |

tatra jñanadarsana visodhano manaskarah katamah | yena manaskarena
kalena kalam cittena tathadhyatmam samsayamiti (samsamayati) tena
punah punarabhiksnam adhiprajñam dharmavipasyanayam yogam
karoti | yaduta tamevadhyatmam cetahsamatham nisritya [] ayamucyate
jñanadarsanavisodhano manaskarah |

katamah kalena kalam samvejaniyesu dharmesu cittam
samvejatyevamasya taccittam taptam bhavati | santaptamudvignam
samvignam yadutasravasthaniyesu ca dharmesu | sarvasamvejaniyani
sthanani | katamani | aha [] catvari | tadyatha atmavipattih,
paravipattisca, vartamane samavahite sammukhibhute yoniso
manasikaranvayatsamvejaniyam sthanam bhavati | tatratmasampattih |
parasampattisca | abhyatite ksane niruddhe vigate viparinate yoniso
manasikaranvayatsamvejaniyam (sbh_sh 408) sthanam bhavati | sa
kalena kalamabhipramodaniyesu dharmesu cittamabhipramodayati |
tasyabhipramodayatah | evamasya taccittam snigdham bhavatyardram ca,

dravañcaccham ca, prasannam ca |

tatrabhipramodaniyah dharmah katame || aha | trividha[h] a
(catvaro 'bhipramonadhistanam, ratnani, siksapadaparisuddhih
| atmani ca | visesadhigamasambhavanajatasya cetaso [a]samkocah |
sa evam ratnanyanusaramscittamabhipramodayati labha me sulabdha |
yasya me sasta tathagatorhan samyaksambuddha | labha me sulabdha yo
(a)ham svakhyate dharmavinaye pravrajita | labha me sulabdha |
yasya me sabrahmacarinah silavanto gunavantah pesalah |
kalyanadharmanah | bhadrakam me maranam bhavisyati | bhadraka
kalakriya, bhadrako [a]bhisamparayah | evam
catvaryanusmaramscittamabhipramodayati |

katham siksapadaparisuddhim silaparisuddhim
anusmarata(ram)scittamabhipramodayati | labha me sulabdha[h] so
[a]ham sastari tathagate [a]rhati samyaksambuddhe, tasya ca svakhyate
dharmavinaye, tatra ca supratipanne sravakasamghe, ahamebhih
sabhramacaribhih silasamanyagatah | siksasamanyagato,
maitrakayavanmanaskarmantah, drstisamanyagatah |
sadharaṇaparibhogi [] evam siksapadaparisuddhim, (sbh_sh 409)
silaparisuddhimanusmaran(ram)scittamabhipramodayati | yaduta
vipratisarapurvakena pramodyena |

tatra kathamatmanah adhigamasambhavanamadhisthaya bhavyo
[a]hamasmyeva[m] parisuddhasilah | pratibalasca bhajanabhutasca |
ebhih sabrahmacaribhih silasamanyagato, drstisamanyagatah,
sadbhih samanyagataih (samyaggataih) satpurusaih, bhavyo
[a]hamasmyevambhuta, evam pratipanno, drsta eva dharme apraptasya
praptaye, anadhigatasyadhigamaya, asaksatkrtasya saksatkriyayai
| iti pramodyamutpadayatyevamamatmano [a]dhigamasambhavanadhistanena
cittamabhipramodayati |

api ca | yadanena purvenaparamarabdhaviryena viharata
visesadhigamah krto bhavati | tadanusmarannuttari ca
visesadhigamamabhisraddhyadadham scittamabhipramodayatyayamaparah |
samvejaniyesu dharmesu
cittamabhisantapayannasravamasravasthaniyebhyo dharmebyascittam
vimukhi karoti | viguni karoti | pratimukhyenavasthapayati |
vislesayatyabhipramodaniyesu
dharmesvabhipramodayannamisyandayannaiskramyapravivekajesu dharmesu
sasneham cittamabhimukhikarotyupaslesayati | ramayati |
samyojayatyevamasya taccitte(ttam) yabhyam dvabhyam dharmabhyam
| sarvakrsnapaksavimukham sarvakrsna(sukla)paksabhimukham
ca (sbh_sh 410) pravartate | yaduta samvegapraharsabhyam
yatascittamevam krsnapaksa vimukham ca | krtva
cittasantapaniyena manaskarena suklapaksabhimukham krtva,
abhisyandaniyena manaskarena kalena kalamadhyatmam ca pradadhati |
yaduta cetahsamathena prasrabdhijanakena manaskarena kalena kalam
dharmanvicinoti | pravicinoti | parivitarayati |

parimimansa(mamsa)mapadyate | jñanadarsanavisodhake(ne)na
manaskarena [] evamasya taccittam kalena kalam
samathavipasyanaparigrhitam | sarvakarasarvagunahetupakrtah
(tam) tesam tesam ratridivasanamatyayat |
ksanalavamuhurttanam (nam) [] visesaya paraiti |

tadyatha jataruparajatam daksena karmarena va,
karma[ra]ntevasina va kalena kalam yada samtapitam ca bhavati |
vigatamalakasaye bhavate nabhisanditam ca bhavati | tatra
tatalamkarakarmana mrdukarmanyatayogenabhimukhikrtam bhavati
| tamenam daksah karmaro va, karma[ra]ntevasi va tadupamena
silpajñanena karmantavastuna yatresta(ma)lamkaravikrtistatra
parinamayatyena (va)meva yogina yada taccittamabhidhyadimalakasaye
vimukhibhavenodvejitam ca bhavati | klistadaurmanasyavimukhibhavana
cabhipramoditam bhavati | (sbh_sh 411) tamenam yogi yatra yatra
niyojayati | samathapakse va vipasyanapakse va tatra tatra
supaslistam ca bhavati | sulagnam cavikalam cavikampyam ca |
yathabhipretarthasampattaye ca paraiti |

tatra kathamadikarmikah tatprathamakarmiko manaskarabhavanayam
viniyujiyate | yathayam viniyujiyamanah pratipadyamanasca sprsati |
tatprathamatah prahanabhiratim cittasyaikagratam | iha yogajño
yogaprayukte nadikarmi(tamadikarmi)kah (kam) | tatprathamata
evamavavadate | ehi, tvam, bhadrāmukha, trini nimittodgrahakani (ni)
karanani nisritya yaduta drstamva srutamva,
cintanumanadhipateyam va | parikalpam pañca
nimittanyudgrhniṣva [] samvejaniyam,
prasadaniamadinavanimittamalokanimittam vasturupananimittañca []
sa cetsa yogaprayukta adikarmiko ragacarito bhavatyasubhavinayah katham
sa pañcanam nimittanamudgrahanaya[va]bodhyate | evama[va]bodhyate |
ehi, tvam, bhadrāmukha | yam yameva gramamva nigamamvopanisritya
vihārasi | sa cedanyatra grame, nigame vanyatamam purusamva, striyamva
abadhikam srrnosi | duhkhitambadhaglanam, mrtamva
kalagatam, purusamva striyamva [] api tu tasya purusasya va, striya
vanyatamanyatamam mitramatyajñāṭisalohitam, (sbh_sh 412)
paracakrakrtamva tadgramaparyapannasya janakayasya
bhōjanavyasanamagnidahakrtamva, udakapaharanakrtamva,
kuvihitapraṇinasakrtamva, kuprayuktakarmantapralujyanakrtamva,
apriyadayadadhigamakrtamva, kulamgara vipranasakrtamva [] no
cecchrnosi | apitu pratyaksam pasyasi | no vanyasmim (smin)
gramanigame, no ca tasminneva gramanigame, na paresama (raira)pi
tvatmanaiva sprsto bhavasi |
saririkabhirvedanabhirduhkhabhistivrabhiriti vistarena purvavat |

sarvam drstva srutva caivam cittam samvejaya | duhkho
batayam samsarah, krcchra atmabhavapratilabdho yatrema evam
rupatmamasca (rupa atmanasca) paresaṅca vipattaya upalabhyante |
yadutarogyavipattirapi, jativipattirapi, bhogavipattirapi,

vyadhirvyadhidharmata ca | maranam, maranadharmata ca | api
caikesam silavipattirapi, drstivipattirapi yato nidanam sattva
drste ca dharme dukhaviharino bhavanti | samparaye ca
durgatigaminah | yasca sampattayo drstadharmasukhaviharaya,
abhisamparaye ca, sugatigamanaya ta apyanitya[h], tasamapi anityata
prajñayate | vipattiscet sammukhibhuta, vimukhibhuta tasminsamaye
sampattih | asammukhibhutayamapi vipattau durlabha
sampattirvinasadharmini ca, evam ca punascittamudvejyitva(jya) sadhu
ca, (sbh_sh 413) susthu ca, yonisah pradadhatsva |
anasvasyametatsthanamavisvasyam | yatsamsare me samsaratah,
aparinirvrtasyavimuktacetasa eta vipattisampattayo, na me
sammukhibhavam, vimukhibhavam ca gaccheyuh | na va atonidanam
me dukkhamutpadyate (dyeta) | tivram, kharam,
katukamanalapamalahyametatsthanam tasmadetatsarvarthamadhipatim
krtva praharanatiratenam me bhavitavyamapramattena, evam
bahulaviharino me apyevasyanarthasyakriya syadityevam yonisah
pradadhatsva, evam tvam samvejaniyam nimittamudgrhya, punah
prasadaniyam nimittamudgrhnisva [] evam ca punarudgrhnisva
[] atmanah silani pratyaveksasva | kim parisuddhani me
silanyaparisuddhani [va], ya (yo) me smrtisampramosadva,
anadaradva klesapracurataya va, avyutpannato vasti
kascicchiksavyatikramah | vyatikrante va, me (maya) siksa[m]
yathadharmam pratikrtyadhyasayena ca punarakaranaya
cittamutpaditam | kasci(kacci)nme kartavyam krtamakartavyañca (vyam
va) | na krtam samasatah | kaccidadhyasayasampanno [a]smi
prayogasampannasca | yaduta | siksapadesu | evam na te
pratyaveksamanena | sa cetparisuddhah silaskandhah, na punaste
cetana karaniya | kaccinmevipratisah ra utpadyetapi tu
dharmamtaiveyam | yadevam visuddhasilasyavipratisara (sbh_sh 414)
utpadyate | evam cavipratisarina na cetana karaniya, kaccinme
pramodyam utpadyeta | api tu dharmataiveyam yadavipratisarinah
pramodyamutpadyate | anena tavadekena pramodyadhisthanena
dvayavipratisarapurvakam pramodyamutpadayitavyah (m) | utpadya
parena sampraharsadhisthanena manasam sampraharsaya | sa cet
punarbhavasi purvenaparam parittasyapi visesadhigame
pritiñjanayitavya, bhavyohamasmi, pratibalah | evam parisuddhasilo
bhagavatah siksasu supratisthitah | drste dharme praptasya
praptaye, anadhigatasyadhigamaya | asaksatkrtasya saksatkriyayai
| anenapyadhisthanena manasam sampraharsaya || sa cetpunarlabhi
bhavati purvenaparam paracittasyapi visesadhigamasya [] sa tvam
tamadhipatim krtva paresam ca paripurne visesadhigame yaduta
tathagate, tathagatasravakesu va,
atmanascottarivisesadhigamasampratyayajato manasam
sampraharsaya iti (!) ya ebhirakarairmanasaste sa praharsa iti | ya
ebhirakaraih sa purvapramuditasyaitarhi pritimanasakatetyucyate |
evam prasadaniyam nimittamudgrahayatyudgrahayitva (hya)

punassamanusasti | ehi, tvam, bhadrāmukha, samvejaniyena nimittena
samtapitacittah, prasadanīyena cittenabhisanditacittah
prahayabhidhyadaurmanasyam (sye) loke bahulam viharisyasi | yatra ca
yatralambane prayoksyase || (sbh_sh 415) samathapakse,
vipasyanapakse va, tatra tatralambane cittam sthitam bhavisyati |
adhyatmam susamsthitam, kayacittaprasabdhitcittaikagrataśca
pratilapsyase [] evam krsnapaksavimukhibhutah
suklapaksabhimukhibhutasya yaduta samvegabhisandanataya sarvam
punarasyadinavanimittamudgrhnisva yaduta nimittebhyo
vipaksebhyabhyascopaklesebhyasca []

tatra nimittani rupanimittadini dasa, vitarkah kamavitarkadayo
'stau, upaklesah kamacchandadayah (i) pañca | evañca
punastesvadinavamudgrhnisva | itimani nimittani
vyaparakarakani(ni) cittasya | itime vitarka
aunmuktasamksobhakarascittasya [] itime upaklesa
anupasamakarakascittasya | yasca cittasya vyaparo nimittakrtah |
yasconmuktasamksobho vitarkakrtah | yasca(nu)paklesa
[upaklesa]krtah duhkavihara esa cittasya, tasmadime
nimittavitarkopaklesah duhkha anarya
anarthopasamhitascittaviksepasamksobhakarā[h]
evamadinavanimittamudgrhya cittaikagrataśca cittaśthitau,
cittaviksepah (pe) sadbhirakarairnimittamudgrhana, yaduta
nimittasamjñaya nirnimitte vavyaparasamjñaya,
nirvikalpasamjñaya, nirvikalpe canautsukyāsamksobhasamjñaya,
upasamasamjñaya, (sbh_sh 416) upasame(na) nisparidaha
nairvrtyasubhasamjñaya [] evam nimittamudgrhya punaraparam
calokanimittamudgrhana [] yaduta pradipadva,
agniskandhaprabhasadva, suryamandaladva, candramandaladva
nimittamudgrhya, smasanadyupasamkramya, vinilakadva
nimittamudgrhana | yavadasthi (sthi)namva, asthisamkalikanamva,
no cecchmasanadapi tu citrakrtadva, kashmasanakrtadva
nimittamudgrhana, udgrhya sayanasanasanamupasamkrama,
upasamkramyanyagato va, vrksamulagato va, sunyagaragato va,
mamce va, pithe va, trnasamstarake va nisida []
paryankamabhujya, padau praksalya, rjum kayam pranidhaya,
pratimukham (khim) smrtimupasthapyā, nisadya tatprathamata
ekagrataśca cittaviksepe smrtiyupanibaddham kuru, tatra ca
satsamjñam (h) nirvikalpasamjñamupasamsamasamjñam
nirvyā•pā•rasāá¹fjā±Ä•manautsukyā•saá¹fká¹fobhasāá¹fjā±Ä•nniá¹fparidÄ•hanairvá¹
tyasubhasamjñam | tatra ca te viksepaviksepaparijñāvadhanam
pratyupasthitam bhavatu | yena viksepaviksepaparijñāvadhanena tatha
tatha nimittavitarkopaklesesu viksepañca pariñanisva,
cittaikagrata[ya]ñca satsamjñābhavanānugatayāviksepam []
tatra ca viksepaviksepe (payoh) tatha tathavahito bhava yatha te
ekagrato panibaddha, adhyatmam cetahsamathopanibaddha sarva
cittasantatiscittadhara paurvaparyena (sbh_sh 417) nirnimitta

pravarteta | nirvikalpa upasanta [] sa cetpunah
sampramosa[t]smrtisampramosattatha samathaprapte cetasi
nimittavitarkopaklesanabhyasadosadabhasamagacchanti |
sukhamadarsayanti | alambanikurvanti | tesutpannotpannesu
smrtyamanasikarah kartavyah | yaduta purvadrstamevamadhipatim
krtva evam tadalambanama[nu]smrtyamanasikarena vibhavitam |
visvastamanabhasagatayamavasthapitam bhavisyati | taccaitad,
bhadramukha, suksmamalambanam | duhpra(duspra)tividhyamasya te
prativi(ve)dhaya tivra[c]chandasca vyayamasca karaniya[h]

idam calambanam sandhayoktam bhagavata | janapadakalyani
janapadakalyaniti bhiksavo mahajanakayah sannipateta | atha purusa
agacchedabalajatiyah | tam kascideva[m] vadedidam te bhoh,
purusa, tailapatrapurnam samatittikamanabhisekyamantara ca
janakayah sannipateta | sa khalu janapadakalyanima(a)ntara ca (sbh_sh
418) mahasamajam | pariharttavayamayam ca te utksiptasiko
vadhakapurusah prsthatah prsthatah samanubaddhah | sa
cettvamasmattailapatradekabindumapi prthiviyam nipatayisyasi tataste
utksiptasiko badhakapurusa ucchinnamulam sirah prapatayisyati |
kim manyadhve bhiksavah api nu sa purusah amanasikrtva
tailapatramamanasikrtva tailapatramamanasikrtva utksiptasikam
badhakapurusam janapadakalyani[m] manasi kuryanmahajanasamajamno,
no, bhadanta, tatkasya hetostatha hi tena puruseno[tksi]ptasiko
vadhakapurusah prsthatah prsthatah samanubaddho
drstah | tasyaivam syat [] sa
cedahamasmattailapatradekabindumapi prthiviyam patayisyami | ato me
utksiptasiko badhakapurusah ucchinnamulam sirah prapatayisyati
| nanyatra sa purusah amanasikrtya(tva) janapadakalyani[m]
mahasamajamva | tadeva tailapatram sarvacetasa samanvahrtya samyageva
pariharedevameva bhiksavah | ye keciccatvari smrtyupasthanani
satkrtya bhavayanti | gurukrtya sarvacetasa samanvahrtyate me (ta ime)
sravaka iti [] tatra janapadakalyaniti
kaya[c]chandadyupaklesaparyavasthaniyanandharmanametadadhivacanam
| paramapradhana nrttagitavadita iti
vitarkaprapañcasamksobhasthaniyanam dharmanametadadhivacanam |
mahasamaja iti | rupanimitadinam dasanam
nimittanametadadhivacanam | (sbh_sh 419) abalabhagiyah purusa iti |
yogacarasyadhivacanam | tailapatramiti | samathopanibaddhasya cittasya
etadadhivacanam | kayacittaprasrabdhisnehanarthena utksiptasiko
badhakapurusa itinimittavitarkopaklesesu
purvodgrhitasadyadinasyaitadadhivacanam [] satkrtya viharati | na
caikabindumapi prthiviyam patayatiti
viksepaviksepaparijñanavadhanaparigrhitasya
samathamargasyaitadadhivacanam | yenayam sarvo (sarvam)
cittasantatim cittadharam nirmimittam nirvikalpamupasantam
viryalena nirantaram paurvapayena pravarttayati | na
caikacittamutpadayati | nimittalambanamva vitarkopaklesalambanamva ||

tamenamevam samathaprayuktamadikarmikam yogi samanusasti | yavatte,
bhadramukha, evam samathamargaprayuktasya evamupayaparigrhitam
smrtisamprajanyasahagatam sabhiramam cittam bhavati | tavatte
samathamarga eva bhavayitavyah | sa cetpunaranabhyasamosanna ramate
sopayam ca tadalamba tasmannirvikalpadalambanad vyutthaya savikalpa
alambane smrtiyupanibaddham kurute | yadeva te
purvodgrhitamasubhanimittam tadeva manasi kuru tatprathamato
nimittamatranusarinya vipasyanaya yaduta vinilakamva, vipuyakamva,
yavadasthisamkalikamva || तथा प्रयुक्तस्त्वा तत्प्रथमत्वा ता एकम्
विनीलकामधिमूच्यास्व, (sbh_sh 420) यवादकामस्तिसमकालिकम्
यत्वास्त्वा कर्तृपरिचयो भवति | प्रब्रह्मवर्षास्त्वा तद्विमोक्षस्य
प्रवर्तते | तदालम्बनान्द्वौ तदा द्वौ, त्रिंशत्, चत्वारिंशत्, पञ्चदश,
विंशत्, त्रिंशत्चत्वारिंशत् |
पाञ्चसद्विनीलकामविनीलकामस्य, यवत्सर्वं तद्विदित्वा
| प्रामाण्यकारणं पूर्वा[म्] निरन्तरा[म्] धिमूच्यास्व | येषां ना
स्यदवकाशं अतो दान्दवस्तम्भानाकौटिमात्रमपि []
यथाविनीलकाममेव यवत् तद्विनीलकामिकम्
सर्वमेवामधिमूक्तमानसकामं निश्चया भूतमानसकामावतारा, एवम् च
पुनरावतारा, यवन्त्येतानि विनीलकामानि मायधिमूक्तानि
यवादस्तिसमकालिका अतो [अ] प्रामाणावतारा मे पूर्वतन्त्राभ्या,
तत्र तत्रा भवत्युत्पत्त्युपपत्तेश्च, मृतस्य कालगतस्य यानि
विनीलकामानि निर्वृत्तानि, यवादस्तिसमकालिकानिर्वृत्याम् | येषां
पूर्वा कौटिर्ना प्राज्ञायते, निवर्तमानम्, तत्र सा चेतकश्चित्
सम्वर्तते सम्वर्तस्त्वा ना विनीलकामेषु, ना च पुत्रिभवेयुः | नस्ति
सा पृथिवीपदेषु यत्र तेषामवकाशस्य स्यात् | एककालिका नामपि,
तद्विनीलकामस्तिसमकालिकम् सा चेतकश्चित्सम्वर्तको भवति |
तस्मात् स्यात् सम्वर्तमानम् विनीलकामेषु पार्वतस्य रसि |
यथा पूर्वस्यन्तरा (पूर्वतन्त्रा) मारुतैर्विनीलकामेषु पार्वतमपि यवत् (।)
दुःखस्यन्तम् ना (sbh_sh 421) कश्चिद्येषाम् हि त्वामभियुक्त्वा
(युक्त्वा) | मानसकामं निश्चया भूतमानसकामावतिर्ना
भविस्यति (भवा) | ना चैतानि विनीलकामानि यवादस्तिसमकालिका [या]
विनीलकामप्रयुक्तेना सकृद्विनीलकामेषु [नि], नान्यत्रािकाम
विनीलकामधिमूच्या पुनश्चित्तम् समयितव्यम् तवत्त्वा
तद्विनीलकामधिमूक्तव्याह (व्याह) यवत्त्वास्त्वा (स्मिन्ना) लम्बने
सब्रह्मण्यप्रब्रह्मण्यस्य नोपयस्येना पार्वतान्यते | ना
तवत्कालकारणम् भवति | तस्मिन् समये अध्यात्मम् सा(सम्?)
समयितव्यम् यथा विनीलकाममेव यवादस्तिसमकालिका एवम्
यवादप्रामाणा अनायासा यवत्त्वा विनीलकामेषु [ह] | चित्तमध्यात्मम्
समसमयित्वा (समसमया) विनीलकामेषु तद्विनीलकामप्रामाणा
विनीलकामप्रामाणा यवादस्तिसमकालिका अध्यात्मम्
चित्तमध्यात्मकस्येना विनीलकामेषु तद्विनीलकामेषु स्यात्त्वा | ना च
तानि निमित्तान्युत्सृजति || विनीलकामानि नामपि च कालायति | नान्यत्रा
तदालम्बनमेव निमित्तम् निर्विकल्पमप्युत्सृज्य चित्तमवस्थायति |
सा पुनश्चित्तमध्यात्मेषु, यत्त्वा ब्रह्मण्यस्य,
पूर्वमेव लोकानिमित्तमध्यात्मम्, तद्विनीलकामेषु प्रयुक्ते [अ] पि
मानसं कुरु, विनीलकामप्रयुक्ते [अ] पि, लोकस्य अनायासा (sbh_sh 422)

cittena, saprabhasasahagatena, prabhasvarenanandhakarena
samathavipasyanam bhavaya | evam ca te samathavipasyanamarge
alokasamjñam bhavayatah | sa ce dadita eva avispastodhivimokso
bhavisyatyalambane samya[ga]bhasah | sa tena hetuna, tena pratyayena,
bhavanabhasadvisistata bhavisyati | pracurabhasa(ga)ta ca | sa
cetpunaradita eva vispato bhavisyati | pracurabhasah | sa
bhuyasya matraya vispastataratam pracurabhasataratañca
gamisyati | sa tvametatsamveganimittena sudgrhitena,
prasadanianimittena, samathanimittena, vipasyananimittena, lokanimittena,
sudgrhitena kalamadhyatmam cittam samsayamayankalena kalam
dharmanvicinvanti(cinva), nimittamatranusarinya vipasyanaya
smrtyupasthanesvavatara | yadutasubhaprayogamevadhapatim krtva,
evam ca punarvicinvan bahirdha sattrimsato (t)dravyani kayat
kesadi prasavaparyanta (ntam) nimittamudgrhya adhyatmametani
sarvani asucidravyanyadhimucyadhyatmamcittam samsamaya (sva),
idam te bhavisyatyadhyatmam kayena kayanupasyanayah yadutatmano
'ntah kayamarabhya, sa tvam punarapi bahirdha
asubhanimittenodgrhitena vinilakam cadhimucyasva, yavadasthi va
samkalikamva, (sbh_sh 423) parittena vadhimoksena, mahadgatena va
[a]pramanena vadhimucyadhimucyadhyatmam cittam samsamaya, idam
te bhavisyati | bahirdha kayena kayanupasyanaya, yaduta
parasantatikam bahihkayamarabhya, sa tvam punarapyatmanah
antahkaye 'subhataparibhavitena cetascasubhataparibhavitena
cetasa parakaye cantarbahiscasubhataparibhavitena cetastmanam
ghri(mri)yamanamadhimucyasva, mrtamva punah smasane
[a]bhinirhriyamanamabhinirhrtamva, smasane cchoritam | choritamva
vinilakavastham, vipuyakavastham,
yavadasthisamkalikavasthamadhimucyasva, idam te
bhavisyatyadhyatmabahirdha kaye kayanupasyanayah sa[t]tvam,
punarapi catvaro 'rupinah skandhah srutacintadhipateyena
parikalpanimittagrahena trisu bhagesvadhimucyasva samathapaksye,
viksepapaksye, vipasyanapaksye ca | yadadhyatmam
cittamabhisamskipasi tatra nirmimittanirvikalpopasamakara
nirvyaparanutsukasamsobhanihparidaha
nairvrtyasukhasamjñakara aviksepalambana vedanadayascatro
[a]rupinah skandhah | pratiksanam pratiksanamanyo 'nyataya
navanavanispuvanataya pravartanta ityadhimucyasva, idam te
bhavisyatyadhyatmabahirdha vedanasu, citte, dharmesu,
dharmanupasyanayah sattvam | ye purvam visayopadana,
visayalambana asamahitabhumiapatita abhyapatitah (sbh_sh 424)
ksina, ye caitarhi smrtisampramosaccittaksepe satyutpadyante
nimittavitarkopaklesalambanadhipateya vedanadayascatro [a]rupinah
skandhastesama(ya)payikatam
tavatkalikatamitvarapratyupasthayitam, sadinavatam,
sadhruvatamanasvasikatamaparimucyasva | idam te bhavisyati | bahirdha
vedanacittadharmanupasyanayah sattvam, punarapi
vipasyananimittamudgrhya sanimitte samkalpe manaskare sthitah | ye

savikalpasanimittalambanadhipateya adhyatmamutpadyante |
vedanadayacatvaro [a]rupinah skandhastesam pratiksanam
navanavatam nispuranatamanyo 'nyatam purvavadadhimucyasva | idam
te bhavisyati bahirdha vedanayam, citte, dharmesu
dharmanupasyanayah [sattvam] | evam hi
tvamasubhapyogamadhipatim krtva catvari
smrtyupasthananyavatirno bhavisyasi | smrtyupasthane, prayoge [a]pi
ca | te kalena kalam samathavipasyanayam prayoktavyam | sa
tvamevamupasthitaya smrtya catusu smrtyupasthanesu yam yameva
gramam va, nigamam bopanisritya viharasi, sa tvam tameva gramam
va, nigamam va | tannityena cittena, tatpravanena, tatprabho(bha)rena
alambanamalambananimittamutsrjata pindaya pravisa | candasya
hastinascandasyasvasya, candasya goscandasya kurarasya,
ahisvabhasthanukantakapalvalaprapataschandikaguthakathallapapike
ya carya sayanasanaparivarjana [] (sbh_sh 425) araksitaste atma
bhavati | yesu ca te visayanimittesvindriyani prerayitavyani
tesvanabhogataya asamvrtanindriyani bhavantu | yesu va
punarnimittesvindriyani prerayitavyani | tesu tesupasthita
smrtih | bhavatu, yaduta klesasamudacaraya | sa tvamevam
suraksitena kayena, susamvrtairindriyaih, supasthitayasmrtya,
tadgatena manasena matraya pindapatam paribhumksva |
mitabhagi(ni) ca bhava, sardham
grhasthapravrajitairyuktaka(bha)ni, kalabhani, arjavabhani |
prasantabhani | adharmya ca te [tvaya] katha sarvena sarvam
parivarjayitavya | dharmyamapi te [tvaya] katha[m] kathayata na
vigrhya katha karaniya | tatkasya hetoh [] vigrhya
kathasamrambhanuyogamanuyuktasya purusapudgalasya viharatah
kathabahulye cittam santisthate | tatha bahulye
satyauddhatyamauddhatye satyavyupasamah | avyupasantacittasyaraccittam
samadherbhavati | na tvamevamcari
tvaritatvaritamanutsrstenalambanena me [a]dyasamathavipasyanayam
yathodgrhitenaiiva nimittena pratanukaritayava, antakaritaya ca |
yogam kuru, te (sa tvam) agnimathanaprayogena ca
satatyasatkrtyparayogataya pratatakari bhava, evam tu punascittam
pranidhatsva | sa cedyavadayurjambudvipe sarvesam
jambudvipakanam manusyanamabhuttatsarvamabhisamastam
mamaikasyaitarhi (sbh_sh 426) syat | so [a]ham tavadapramanenayusa
pramanayogaprayogena ca satatyasatkrtyparayogataya pratatakari
bhava[mi] [] evam ca punascittam pranidhatsva | sa
cedyavadayurjabudvipe manasikare samathavipasyanayam yogam na
rimcayam(yan) yadutasyaiva yogaprayogasya mahaphalatah
mahanusamsatam ca viditva pragevasmin pari(prani)dhatte []
ayusitvare jivite duramapigatva varsasati(ta)ke
pariganyamanamauntike []
evam hi tvam yathanusistah pratatakari vatyantakari ca |
yasyarthe prahanamupagatastasarthasyabadhako bhavisyasi |

tatprathamata[sta]mpra[ksya]si | mrdukam kayaprasabdhim
cittaikagratam tatascottari vipulalaukikalokottaram
sampadamaragayisyati(si) |

evamayamadikarmikastatprathamakarmikah | asubhaprayukto
yogajñenacaryena codyamanah samyaga(k) codito bhavatyevam ca
pratipadyamanah | samyakpratipanno bhavati | yatha [a]subhavineyo
[a]subhayam, tatha maitryavineyadayo [a]pi
anapanasmrtiparyavasana yathayogam veditavyastatrayam
visesah | tadanyesvavataranamukhesu tam vibhavayisyami | tatra
maitribhavanaprayuktenadikarmika(na)bahirdha
mitrapaksadudasinapaksacca (sbh_sh 427) nimittamudgrhya
pratirupasayanasanagato hi sukhadhyasayagatena manaskarena
samahitabhunikena purvamekam mitramadhimoktavamekamamitrakamu(ka
u)dasi nam (nah), tesu ca tri[su] paksesu tulyam
hitasukhadhyasayagatena manaskarenopasamharasca karaniyah |
sukhita bhavantye sukhaayah sattva yadutanavadyakamasukhena,
anavadyasapritikasukhena, anavadyanispritikasukhena | tatah pascad dve
mitrani, trini, catvari, pañca, dasa, vimsa,
trimsatpurvavadyavatsarva diso vidisasca mitramitra (traih)
purna adhimucyante | nirantara yatra nastyantaramantato
dandakotiviskambhanamatramapi yatha
mitrapaksenaivamamitrodasinapaksena veditavyam | sa ca
maitriprayogam ca na jahati | nanyatra bhavanneva maitrim
smrtyupasthanesvavatarati | katham punaravataratyadhimucyamano
[a]vatarati | yathahamapyanyesam mitrasammato
[a]mitrasammatascodasinammatasca [] ahamapi suhakamo
dukhapratikulah | idamasyadhyatmam kaye kayanupasyanayah
[sattvam] | ete [a]pi sattvah paresam mitrabhuta, amitrabhuta,
udasinabhutasca, yatha me te [a]pi suhakamah dukhapratikula
idamasya bahirdha kayanupasyanayah [sattvam], yathaham tathaite
sattva, yatha me atmanah sukhamesaniyam
sattvanamatmasamatayamatulyataya (sbh_sh 428) esam sattvanam
mayabhihitasukhopasamharakaranaya itidamasyadhyatmabahirdha kaye
kayanupasyanayah [sattvam] | catvari caitani smrtyupasthanani,
sambhinnaskandhalambanataya sambhinnalambanam smrtyupasthanam
bhavati | rupanimittantu yogi udgrhya varnasamsthananimittam,
vijñaptinimittam ca mitramitrodasinapaksad(ksebhyo) 'dhimucyate |
tenedam kayasmrtyupasthaneva vyavasthapyate | so
'dhimuktimanaskaram nisritya, bhutamanaskaramasyavataratyevam ca
punaradhimucyamano [a]vatarati | yavadapramanah sattva ete maya
(a)dhimukta | hitasukhagatenadhyasayena | ato [a]pramanatarah sattva
ye mamapurvantamarabhya mitramitrodasinapaksataya [a]bhyatita ye
mama mitratam gatva amitratamupagata, amitratam gatva mitratam
codasinatam topa(copa)gatastadanena paryayena sarva eva
sattvassamasama, nastyatra kacinmitrata va, amitrata vodasinata va,
parinispannetyanenaiiva paryayena tulyahitasukhopasamharata ca

karaniya | yatha purvantamarabhya evamaparantamapyaramya, satyam
samsrtau samsare yepi ca maya sattvah purvantamarabhya
tanmaitrena cittenanukampitah | kim (sbh_sh 429) capi te
[a]bhyatita apitu tanetarhyanakampe yaduta
cittaniskalusya(kalusa)tamavyapannatamupadaya | sukhita bata te
sattva, bhuta bhavisyan (abhuvan), ye, [a]pi ca na bhuta anagate
[a]dhvani sukhita bhavantu | evam bhutamanaskaranupratisthasya
maitriviharinah yah punyabhisyandah kusalabhisyandah |
tasyadhimoksikamaitriviharagatah punyaskandhah | satimamapi
kalam naupeti | sahasrimamapi | samkhyamapi, kalamapi |
gananamapyupanisadamapi nopaiti [|] sesam purvat ||

tatredampratyayatapratityasamutpada adikarmikah srutacintadhipateyena
parikalpitam na nimittamudgrhnatyanyesam sattvanamajñanam |
sammoho yeneme pratyaksamanityam nityato [a]vagacchanti pratyaksamasuci
sucitah, duhkham sukhatah, niratmakatamatmatah | viparyasta ete
sattva viparyasa hetordrste dharme, vedanasu samparaye
catmabhavabhinnivrttau, trsyanti, trsitasca jatimulakani
karmani krtva evamayatyam karmaklesahetu [.....] kevalam
samduhkhamabhinnivartayantyevam nimittamudgrhyadhyatmamadhimucyate |
ayamapi kevalo duhkhasandha evameva sambhuta iti | ye catmabhava
nananta[h] paryantah purvantamarabhya yesamadireva na
prajñayate | (sbh_sh 430) te 'pyevambhuta, esamapi
sattvanamatitanagatapratyutpannah sarva evatmabhava
duhkhasandhasamgrhita evamevabhinnivrttah | ayatyam
notpadyante | sa
khalvayamiyam(dam)pratyayatapratityasamutpadamanaskarah
sarvabhutamanaskara eva nastyadhimoksikah | yadi na punaratmano
vartamanan skandhan pratityasamutpannan manasikaroti | tadadhyatmam
kaye yavaddharmesu dharmanudarsi viharati | yada ca punah
paresam vartamananskandhan pratityasamutpannanmanasi karoti |
tadadhyatmabahirdha kaye yavaddharmesu dharmanudarsi viharati |
yadatmanasca paresam catitanagatan [skandhan]
pratityasamutpannanmanasi karoti | tadadhyatmabahirdha kaye
yavaddharmesu dharmanudarsi viharati | sesam purvat |

tatra dhatuprabhedaprayogaprayukta adikarmiko
bahirdhaprthivikathinyanimittamudgrahya, tadyatha
bhuparvatatrnnavanasarkarakathillamanimuktivaiduryasilapravalad
ikebhyascadhyatmam kathinyamadhimucyate | bahirdha
apsvabdhatornni(rni)mittamudgrhya, tadyatha
nadiprasravanatadagakupadibhya[h], tatha mahato [a]gniska
ska[ndhasya]bdhau vadyakiranasamtapita bhuravistebhyo (sbh_sh
431) [va] sarvebhyah | udaragnisampratapitebhyo va prasrayebhyasca
no bahirdha vayuskandhatpurvadaksinapascimottarebhyo vayubhyo
yavadvayumandalebhyah | ye desa [astyadestaraniya] vayugatena
sacchidrah, susirah, savakasah,
tasmadakasadhatornimittamudgrhnatyadhyatmamabdhatum, tejo

dhatum vayudhatumakasadhatumadhimucyati(te) | srutacintadhipateyena
ca parikalpitena [] evam vijñanadhatornimittamudgrhñati |
caksuradhyatmikamayatanamaparibhinnam ced bhavati |
rupamabhasagatam | na ca tajjo manaskarah pratyupasthito bhavati | na
tajjasya caksurvijñanasya pradurbhavo bhavati | viparyayadbhavati |
evam yavanmanodharmanmanovijñanam veditavyam |

evam nimittamudgrhyapyesam sarvesam vijñananamasmin kaye
caturmahabhutike bijam dhaturgotram praktirityadhimucyate |
tanyetani catvari mahabhutani tatprathamato [a]ngapratyamgo(gato)
[a]rtham vinapyadhimucyate [] tatah pascat | suksmataravayava
prabhedanadhimucyate | evam
yavadgatayanapravista[s]tu[ti]samataya, evam yavacchanaih
sanaih paramanuso [a]dhimucyate | sa
ekaikamamgavayavapramanaparamanusañcayasannivistamadhimucyate |
(sbh_sh 432) kah punarvadah sarvakayamayam(yam | ayam)
dhatuprabhedaprayuktasya carthaprabhedaparyantah rupinam
tabaddhatunamakasadhatoh punah | yatpunarasya tasmin prayoge
samathavipasyanabhavanayam
viksepaviksepaparijñavadhanamidamasya samprajanyasya
smrtisamatayasca [] yatpunah samveganimittam, prasadaniam ca
nimittam sudgrhitam bhavtidamasyabhidhyadaurmanasya vinayasya,
tasyaivamatapino viharato yavat (d) dvitiyaloke [a]bhidhyadaurmanasyam
purvameva samyakprayoga[sa]marambhakale |
suksmacittaprasrabdhirdurupalabhya pravarttate | ya tatra samathamva
bhavayato, vipasyanamva prasthacittata, prasthacayata | cittakaya
karmanyata | iyamatra kayacittaprasrabdhih | tasya saiva suksma
cittaikagrata cittakayaprasrabdhiscabhivara[m] ni audarikam
supalaksyam cittaikagrata kayaprasrabdhimavahati | yaduta
hetuparam paryadanayogena, na tasya, na
cirasyedanimaudarikicittakayaprasrabdhiscittaikagrata ca |
supalaksyotpatsyatiti | yavadasya purvanimittam purva
nirgauravapratibhasamutpadyate | na caitadvadhalaksanam |
tasyanantarotpadadyatprahanarativivandhakari (ri)nam klesanam
paksyam cittam(tta)dausthulyam tatprahiyate | tatpratipaksena
ca cittakarmanyata (sbh_sh 433) cittaprasrabdhirutpadyate | tasyotpadat
kayaprasrabdhyutpadanukulani vayurdhva [mu]ktani mahabhutani kaye
'vakramanti | tesamavakramanahetoryatkayadausthulyam tadvigacchati
| prahanaratiriva[daka]raklesapaksyakayaprasrabdhya ca
tatpratipaksikaya sarvakayah puryate | syada [.....] dhyati |

tatah prathamopanipate cittausthilyam (cittadausthulyam)
cittasumanaskarapramodyasahagatalambanasabhiramata ca | cittasya tasmin
samaye khyati | tasyordhvam yo 'sau tatprathamopanipati prasrabdhivegah
| sa sanaih sanaih parislathataro bhavati | chayevanugata
prasrabdhih kaye ca pravarttate | yacca tadauddhilyam(ddhatyam)
cetasastadapyavahiyate | prasantakaracittasalambane samatho
yastacca(yassa)pravarttate | tata urdhvamayam yogi adikarmikah

samanaskaro bhavati | [sa]manaskara iti ca samkhyam gacchati | tatkasya
hetoh | ruparthanurodhena samahitabhumiko manaskarah
parittastaprathamatah pratilabdho bhavati | tenocyate samanaskara iti |

tasyasya samanaskarasyadikarmikasyemani limgani bhavanti |
parittamanena rupavacaram cittam pratilabdham bhavati | paritta
kayaprasrabdhiscittaprasrabdhiscittaikagrata, bhavyo bhavati
pratibalah | klesavisodhanalambanah (sbh_sh 434) prayoge 'sya,
stigva(ma)casya cittasantatih pravartate | samathopagudhaccaritam
tadanena visodhitam bhavati | sa cedramjaniye visaye carati, na
tivram ragaparyavasthanamutpadayati | alpamatrekanavaramatrakena
ca | pratipaksasannirayenabhoga matrakenasakto
[a]tiprativisoda(dha)yitum | yatha ramjaniye evam dvesaniye,
mohaniye manasthaniye, vitarkasthaniye veditavyam | nisannasya
casya pratisamlayane cittam pratidadhatastvaritatvaritam cittam
prasrabhyate || kayasca [] kayadausthulyani ca natyartham
badhante | na catyartham nivaranasamudacaro bhavati | na
catyarthamutkantha ratiparitamanasahagata[h]
samjñamanasikarah samudacaranti | vyutthitasyapi manasa[s]
(vyutthitamanaso 'pi) caratah | prasrabdha(bdhi)matra kaciccitte, kaye,
(citte) canugata bhavatyevam bhagiyani [sa]manaskarasya
[adikarmikasya] limgani nimittanyavadatani veditavyani ||

| pindoddanam ||

upasamkramanam ya ca harsana prechanaisana |
viniyogarakso pacayah pravivekyabhavaikata ||

avaranasuddhayutkrsteha manaskarasya bhavana ||

|| yogacarabhumau sravakabhumisamgrhitayam trtiyam
yogasthanam samaptam ||

iv. caturtham yogasthanam

tatra labdhamanaskarasya yoginah | evam
parittaprahanaratipravistasya tadurdhvam dve gati bhavatah |
ananye | katame dve tadyatha | laukiki ca lokottara ca |

tatrayamadikarmiko yogacarah | samanaskarah | laukikaya va gatya
gamisyami | lokottaraya veti | tameva manaskaram bahulikaroti | yatha
yatha bahulikaroti | tatha tatha sa prasrabdhiscittaikagrata ca |
tesam tesam ratridivasanamatyayatprthuvrddhivaipulyatam
gacchati | yada casya drstisthirah kharasca manaskarah
samvrtto bhavati | parisrabdhascalambanadhimoksah | pravartate |
samathavipasyanapaksyacca nimittanyudgrhitani bhavanti | tada sa
laukikena margena gantukamastatra ca prayogamarabhate lokottarena va
margena []

tatra kati pudgalah | ye drste dharme laukikenaiva (sbh_sh 438)
margena pr(ga)cchanti | na lokottarena | aha | catvarastadyatha sarva

ito bahyakah | iha dharmiko 'pi mandah | purvasamathacaritastatha
bhuyo 'pyaparipakvakusalamulah | bodhisattvasyayatyam
bodhimanupraptukamah | no tu drsta eva dharme (l) ami catvarah
pudgala drsta eva dharme laukikamargayani(yi)no bhavanti |

tacca laukikamargagamanam dvividham | saka[la]bandhananañca
prthagjananam, vikalabandhananam ca | saiksanam |

tatpunah katamat | kamanamaudarikatam pasyatah, prathame ca dhyane
samapattyupapattiklesantatam pasyatastatkamavairagyagamanamevam
yavat | akiñcanyayatanavairagyam veditavyam | tatha
asamjñisamapattih | (sbh_sh 439) dhyanasamapattisannisrayena
sa[dvi]jñananam pañcanamabhinirharah |

tatra kamavairagyaya prayukto yogi saptabhirmanaskaraih |
kamavairagyamanuprapnoti | katame punaste sapta manaskarah | aha |
laksanapratisamvedi, adhimoksikah, pravivekyo,
ratisamgrahakah | mimansa(mamsa)manaskarah |
prayoganisthah, prayoganisthaphalasca |

tatra laksanapratisamvedi manaskarah katamah | aha | yena
manaskarena kamanamaudarikalaksanam pratisamvedayate | prathame
ca dhyane santalaksanam | katham ca punaraudarikalaksanam
pratisamvedayati | aha | kamanam sadvastuni paryesamanah
arthanya svulaksanam (artham, svalaksanam,
samanyalaksanam) | paksam kalam yuktiñca |

tatraudarikartham tavatparyesate | itime kamah sadinava,
bahupadrava, bahvitika, bahupasarga iti | ya esu kamesu
bahvadinavata | yavadbahupasargata | ayamaudarikarthah | tatra vastu
paryesate | astyadhyatmam kamesu kama(c)chanda iti |

tatra svalaksanam paryesate | ami klesakamah | ami
vastukamah | te punah sukhashthaniya, duhkhashthaniya, (sbh_sh
440) aduhkhasukhashthaniyasca | sukhashthaniyah
kamaragadhistanah | samjñacittaviparyasadhisthanah |
duhkhashthaniya[h] punardvesadhistanah
krodhopanahadhistanah | aduhkhasukhashthaniyah
mraksapradasamayasathyahrikyama(kya)napatrapyadhistanah
drstiviparyasadhisthanasca | evamami kamah
pradustavedananugatasca, pratyastaklesanugatascaivam kamanam
svalaksanam paryesate |

tatra katham samanya laksanam (l) paryesate | sarva ete kama
jatiduhkhataya, jaraduhkhataya (ya)vadicchavighataduhkhataya
samamamanubaddhascanusaktasca | ye 'pikamopabhogino mahatyam
kamasampadivarta[n]te | te 'pi jatyadidharmataya
avinirmuktastavatkaliki sa tesam sampat | evam
samanyalaksanam paryesate |

katham paksam paryesate | krsnapaksapatita ete kamah |

asthikamkalopama, mansapesyupamastrnolkopamah |
amgarakarsupamah | asivisopamah | svapnopamah |
yacikalamkaropamah | trnaphalopamasca | paryesamana api
satvah (ttvah) kaman paryesanakrtam (l) duhkham
pratisamvedayanti | araksakrtam,
snehaparihramsakrtamatrptikrtamasvatantryakrtam,
duscaritakrtam, (sbh_sh 441) ca duhkham pratisamvedayanti |
purvavadeva tavatsarvam veditavyam |

tatha kamanpratisevatah | pamcadinava uktah | bhagavata
alpasvadah kamah bahusu(duh)kha, bahvadinavah [] kamankhalu
pratisevamanasya nastyalam tava(t) trptita ca paryaptita va,
anena paryayena kama vigarhita buddhah buddhasravakaisca sadbhiih
samyaggataih, satpurusaih []

kamankhalu pratisevamanasya samyojananyupacayam gacchanti | nasti
casya kimcit papakamakusalam karmakaraniyam vadami | itime
kama atrptikaraka[h] sadharana, adharmavisamacaryahetavah |
kamatsrnavivardhakah, satam vivarjaniyah,
ksipramvisayagaminah, pratyayadhipa, pramadabhumayo, rikta,
anityastuccha, mrsamosadharmano, mayopamah, balalapanah |
ye ca drstadharmikah (l) kamah, ye ca samparayikah, ye ca
divyah, ye ca manusyakah | ma[ra]marabhyaisa gocaro, marasyaisa
nivapo yatreme 'nekavidhah papaka akusala dharma manasah
sambhavanti | yadutabhidhya, vyapada[h], samrambho va, ye va
punarantarayika
bhavantaryasravakasyasiksamanasyanekaparyayena
krsnapaksapatita ete kama yadbhuyasa [] evampaksam
paryesate |

atitanagatapatyutpannesvadhvasu anityam nityakalam (ma)dhruvam
dhruvakalame te kamah | evam bahupadravah, bahupasarga,
bahvadinava ityevam kalamparyesate |

katham yuktim paryesate | mahata samrambhena, mahatya
paryestyah, mahata parisramena vividhairvicitrah
silpakarmasthanaih kamah samhriyante | nirvartyante, upaciyante []
te punah supacita api, sunirvartita api | yavadesa bahirdha
parigrahavastunah
mata(tr)pitraputradaradasakarmakarapauruseyamitramatyajñatis
alohitanam | asya va punah kayasyadhyatmikasya rupina
audarikasya caturmahabhutikasyaudanakalmasopacitasya
nityotsadanasnapanaparimardanabhedana(c)chedana
vikiranavidhvamnsa(dhvamsa)na dharmena
utpannotpannaduhkhamatrapratikaraya samvartante |
ksudduhkhapatikaraya bhojanam | sitosnaduhkhapatighataya
| hrikopanapratichadanaya (l) ca vastram []
nidraklamaduhkhapatighataya ca sayanasanam |
camkramasthanaduhkhapatighataya ca | vyadhiduhkhapatighataya ca

(l) glanabhaisajyamiti duhkhapratikarabhuta ete kama iti | naite
raktena paribhoktavayah | na saktena nanyatra vyadhigrastenaivaturena
vyadhimotropasamaya bhaisajyamaptagamo 'pyesah | tathaite kamah
evam caivam caudarikah | pratyatmamapi me jñanadarsanam (sbh_sh
443) pravarteta | anumaniko 'pyesa vidhih | prakrtiscaisa
kamanam anadikalika prasiddhadharmata acitta (-cintya?)dharmata | sa
na cintayitavya(h) | na vikalpayate (yitavye)tyevam yuktimparyesate |

sa evam kamanamaudarikalaksanam pratisamvejya yaduta
sadbhivastubhih prathame dhyane santalaksanam
pratisamvedayati nastyetatsarvasa audarikatvam (l) prathame dhyane
yadetatkamadhatavityanenaudarikalaksanam pratisamvedayate |
prathame ca dhyane santalaksanamamayamucyate laksanapratisamvedi
manaskarah | sa khalvesa manaskarah | sruta
cintavyavakirnoveditavyah |

sa evam kamanarijñaya prathamam dhyanam prathamam dhyanam
yathavatparyestau(syau)darikasantalaksanena srutam ca
cintam ca vyatikramyaikantena bhavanakarenaivadhimucyate |
tannimittalambanameva samathavipasyanam bhavayati | bhavayamsca
yatha yatha tamaudarikasantatam punah punaradhimucyatah |
ityupapadyate | [a]dhimoksiko manaskarah |

ta(ya)syasevananvayad bhavananvayadbahulikaranvayattatprathamatah
klesa(h)prahanaya marga utpadyate | klesaprahanaya ca marge
samutpanne yastadbhagavato manaskarah | ayamucyate pravivekyah |

sa tatprathamatah kamavacaraklesadipraheyaprahanattatpaksye
(sbh_sh 444) dausthulyapagamacca | taturdhvam prahanaramo
bhavati | vivekaramah | tasmimsca
prahananusamsadarsiparittapravivekapritisukhasamsprstah
kalena kalam prasadaniena manaskarena | sampraharsayati |
samvejaniyena manaskarena samvejayati | yavadeva
styanamidhauddhatyapagamaya (l) ayamucyate | ratisamgrahako
manaskarah |

tasya tatha prahanaramasya bhavanaramasya samyakprayuktasya satah
kusalapaksaprayogopastambhakamapratismyuktam
klesakarmaparyavasthanam carato va viharato va na samudacarati |
tasyaivam bhavati | kim santamevaham kamesu kama(c)chandam
pratisamvedayamyahosvidasantamparimimsayitukamah | anyatamanyatamam
prasadaniam subhanimittam manasi karoti | tasyaprahinatvat
sarvena sarvamanusayasya tannimittam manasi kurvatah sevananimnam
cittam bhavati | sevanapravanam | sevanaprabho(bha)ram
napeksapattiyutena nirvijugupsa(prati) va nihpratikulata |
tasyaivam bhavati | na me samyagviraktam vimuktam cittam yaduta
kamebhyah, samskarabhinihrhitam me cittam varivad dhrtam []
dharmatabhinihrhitam (l) ya[n]nvaham bhuyasya matraya
tasyanusayasyasesaprahanaya bhuyasya matraya prahanaramo

vihareyam | bhavanaramah | ayamucte mimansamanaskarah |

sa bhuyasya matraya prahanaramo viharati | bhavanaramah |
samathavipasyanayuktah | paunahpunyena ca mimansate | tasya
pratipaksam ca bhavayatah kalena kalam prahinaprahinatam
mimansamanasya sarvebhyah kamavacarebhyah klesebhyascittam
visamyujyate | tavatkalikayogena (I) na tvatyantadbijasamuddhato bhavati
| tasmimsca samaye prayogadhyana prayogamargaparyavasana gatah |
sarvaklesapratipaksiko manaskarah | samutpanno bhavatyayamucyate
prayoganistho manaskarah (I)

tasya ca samanaskarapratyayam taddhetukam prathamam dhyanam
samapadyate | maularprathamadhyanasahagato yo manaskarah | ayamucyate
prayoganisthaphalo manaskarah |

tatra pravivekye manaskare vartamano, ratisamgrahake ca vivekajena
pritisukhena kayam pratiprinayati | kadacit kenacit
pratanukasammukhibhavayogena
prayoganisthamanaskarakalasyarati[h] | kadacit kadacit
dhyana vipulatarasammukhibhavana prayoganisthaphale punarmanaskare
vartamanasya nasti kiñcidasya(sya) bhavati | smaraniyam sarvatah
kadyadyuta(dyaduta) vivekajena pritisukhena sa tasmim(smin) samaye
viviktaih kamaih viviktam papakairakusalairdharmaih
savitarkasavicaram vivekajam pritisukham prathamam dhyanam
pamca[n]gamupasampadya viharati | kamavacarapratipaksabhavanaphale
sthitah kamavairagya[ta]manuprapta (sbh_sh 446) ityucte |

tatra laksanapratisamvedina manaskarena [] yat prahatavyam tat
samyak prajanati | prahatavyasya ca prahanaya praptavyasya ca praptaye
cittam pranidhatte | adhimoksikena ca manaskarena prahanaya
praptaye ca samyak prayogamarabhate | pravivekyamanaskarenadhimatrajña
sam(tam)jahati | ratisamgrahakena sa klesaprakaram jahati |
mimansamanaskarena praptinirabhimanatayam cittamavasthapayati |
prayoganisthena mrdum klesaprakaram jahati |
prayoganisthaphalenaisam klesaprakaranam bhavitanam
subhavitnam bhavanaphalam pratyanubhavati |

apica yasca laksanapratisamvedi manaskarah | yascadhimoksikah
| ayamucyate anulomiko manaskaro 'pi dusanapratipaksasahagatah |
yasca pravivekyo manaskarah, yasca prayoganistho 'yam
pratipaksiko manaskarah | prahanapratipaksagavatah (-ksagatah)
[] tatra yo ratisamgrahako manaskarah (I) ayam pratipaksikasca
prasadaniasca []

tatra yo mimansamanaskarah ayam pratyaveksanamanaskarah |
ityucyate | evam sati satsu manaskaresu catvaro manaskarah
pravighna veditavyah | tadyatha anulomikah | pratipaksikah |
prasadanayah | pratyaveksaniyasceti |

yatha prathamadhyanasamapattih saptabhirmanaskarairevam

dvitiatrtiyacaturthadhyanasamapattih |
akasavijñanakimcanyayatananaivasamjñanasamjñayatanasamapatti
h saptabhireva (sbh_sh 448) manaskaraih | tatra yena
vitarkesvaudarikalaksanam pratisamvedayate | avitarkasca
dvitiyadhyaane santalaksanam sa laksanapratisamvedī
manaskarah | dvitiyadhyanasamapattaye [] tatra dhyanasamapannah |
prathamadhyanalabhi vitarkesvaudarikatampasyati | yah
samahitabhumiko 'pyugralambanabhari tatprathamopanipatitaya calambane
audariko manojalpah | ayambitarkastadanubandhanucari
vyagracaryevalambane suksmataro manojalpah viharah | ete
punarvitarkaviha(ca)rascai tasikascetasyutpadyamana utpadyante |
sahabhuvah samprayukta[h] | ekalambanavrttayah | evamete
adhyatmamutpadyante |

bahyayatanasamgrhitasca | sarva eva catita, anagatapatyutpanna,
hetusamutpannah, pratityasamutpannah, akayikastavatkalikah |
itvarapatyupasthayinascittasamksobhakara, imjaka
aprasantakarena vartante | uparimam bhumimarabhya
dukhviharānugatatvatkusnapaksya
kamavivekapritisukhamevanusamsanugata bhumiscaisa tadrī
prakṛtya yatra sthitasya nityam nityakalam, dhruvam dhruvakalam,
savitarkah, savicarah, cittapracarah pravartate | na santaprasanta
ityevamadibhirakarairvitarkesvaudarikalaksanam pratisamvedayate |

sarvaso nastyetadaudarikalaksanamavitarkedvitiye dhyane ityatah
santam dvitiyam dhyanamasyaudarikatvasyapagamat | seso(se)
manaskara dvitiyadhyanasamapattaye yatha(pi) yogam
purvavadveditavyam | evam bhumau bhumau
yavannaivasamjñanasamjñayatanasamapattaye yathayogam sapta
manaskara veditavyah |

audarikalaksanam punah sarvasvadharimasu bhumisu
yavadakimcanyayatanat samasena dvividham veditavyam |
dukhhataram vihavito(rita)
cadharmu(dhobhu)minamaprasantaviharita ca | alpayuskatara ca |
ityetad dvividhamaudarikalaksanam | sadbhīrvastubhīryathayogam
paryesate | yasya yasya bhumervairagyam karttukamo
bhavatyuparistacca yathayogam santalaksanam |
yavatprayoganisthaphalanmanaskarattatra viviktam kamairiti |

dvividhah kamah klesakama vastukamasca [] (sbh_sh 450)
kamavitarko 'pi dvividhah | samprayogaviveka alambanavivekasca []
viviktam papakairakusalairdharmairiti | upaklesah kamahetuka
akusala dharmastadyatha kayaduscaritam, vagduscaritam,
manoduscaritam | dandadanam sastradanam |
kalahabhandanavigrahavivadasathyavañcananikrtimrsavadah
sambhavanti | tesamprahanadviviktam
papakairakusalairdharmairavitarkavicaresvadosadarsanatsvabhumikairvit
arkavicaraih kamapatipaksikaih kusalah [] savitarkam

savicaram prayoganistho manaskarah kamavivekam (kah)
 tasyanantaramutpannam(nnah) | taddhetukam (kas) tatpratyayam (yas)
 tenaha vivekajamipsitabhilasarthasampraptah, pratau va
 dosadarsanat | sarvadausthulyapagamacca vipulaprasrabdhi
 cittakayakarmanyataya pritisukhamanupurvena ganayatah |
 tatprathamatasca kamadhatuccalitat prathamam
 samyagalambanopanidhyanadekagrasmrtyupanibandhaddhyanam
 prayoganisthaphalatvadupasampadya | uttaratra ca
 bhavanabahulikaranispadanat [] (sbh_sh 451) nikamalabhi,
 akrcchralabhi, akisara(akrtsna?)labhi, tatha dhyanasamapattya
 ratrimatinamayati | divasamapi yavadakamksamanah
 saptartrimdivasani tenaha viharatiti |
 savitarkasavicaraviviktebhyascittamvyavartayitva (ttam vyavartya)
 avitarkavicasamadhinimittesupanibadhnati | vyagracarina
 alambanadvivecyā avyagracarinyalambane ekadharmataya santam
 prasannam cittam pravarttate | vyavasthapayati | tenaha
 vitarkavicarānam
 vyupaṅgāṃdadhyāṅmasāṅfprasāṅdanāṅtsabhāṅvanāṅbhyāṅsāṅttasyaivāṅvitarkāṅvicā
 rasya samadheh, vitarkavicasasya samadheh,
 sa[c]chidrasantaramavasthamatikramya nischidranirantaramavastham
 prapnoti | tenaha cetasa ekotibhavat sarvena sarvam
 vitarkavicaraprahanadavitarkamavicaram prayoganistho manaskarah
 samadhistasyanantaram taddhetukam
 tamtpra(kastatpra)tyayamutpa(yautpa)dyata iti | tenaha samadhijam
 ipsitaninditarthaprapteh pratau va dosadarsanat | sa
 sampraharsagatam daurmanasyagatam
 vitarkavicaraprathamadhyanaklesapaksasarvadausthulyapagamattatprati
 paksikaprasrabdhicittakayakarmanyatasuravanugatvat |
 pritisukhamanupurvena ganayato dvitiyam bhavatyevam sarvam
 purvavad veditavyam |
 pritinimittesu dosam pasyati | tenaha priterviragat [] (sbh_sh
 452) tasmimsca samaye dvividho 'sya cittaśobhakarāh apaksalo
 'dhigato bhavati | nihpritike trtiyadhyane cittam pradadhatah |
 dvitiye ca dhyane vitarkavicarāh, etarhi ca pritiḥ, tenaha upeksako
 viharati | etau hi dvau dharmāu cittasamksobhakarāu | nirantaraya
 upeksaya vighnakarakau | tatra prathamē dhyane vitarkavicarā bhavanti |
 yena nirantaropeksa na pravarttate | dvitiye dhyane pritirbhavati |
 yenatrapi nirantaropeksa na pravarttate | tenayam dhyayi
 prathamadvitīyesu(yayoh) dhyānesu(nayoh) nasti, tena trtiye
 dhyane upeksako viharatītyucyate | sa upeksakassansthā(ssamsthā)
 tathopasthitasmrīrviharati | yathā yathā te pritisahagatah
 samjñāmanasikarāh samudacaranti | sa cetpunarabhavitatvat
 trtiyasya dhyānasya smrtisampramosatkadacitkarhicit citte
 pritisahagatah samjñāmanasikarāh samudacaranti | tam(tan)
 laghu laghveva (sbh_sh 453) prajñaya pratīvidhyati | samyageva prajānati |
 utpannotpannamśca nādhipasayati | prajāhāti vinodayati | vyāntikaroti,

cittamadhyupeksate | tenaha smrtah samprajana[na] iti | tasya
tasminsamaye evamupeksakasya viharata smrtasya samprajanya
syasevananvayadbahulikaranvayatpritisahagatam prahiyate |
taccittauddhatyakaram, nihpritikam, santam, prasantam cetasi
veditamutpadyate | pritipratidvandvyena tasmin samaye rupakayena,
manahkayena vedita sukham ca prasrabdhisukham pratisamvedayate |
trtiyacca dhyanat | adhastadrupam sukham nasti napi nirantara
upeksa trtiya[d]dhyanaadurdhvam yadapyupeksopalabhyate | na tu
sukham | tatraddhah sukhopeksabhavadurdhvam ca sukhabhavat |
idam tadayatanam yaduta trtiyam dhyanam yattadarya acaksate |
yatpratilambhaviharinam pudgalamadhikrtya smrtimam(man)
sukhavihari trtiyam dhyanamupasampadya viharatiti aryah punah
vrddhasca vrddhasravakasca |

tatratalyajatiyatvat | pratipaksasya sukhasya
prahanapratipaksanakhyatah (kso 'nakhyatah) | yadeva
tatpratipaksakrtam sukhaprahanam tadevakhyatam | kah punarasau
pratipaksah | yadutopeksa smrtisamprajanyañca | tasya ca
nisevanabhyasatrtiyadhyanaccalito yatra (sbh_sh 454)
trtiyadhyanabhūmisukham tatprajahati | tenaha | sukhasya ca
prahanatpurvameva ca saumanasyadaurmanasyayorasta(n)gamat | tatra
caturthadhyanasamapattikale tasmin samaye sa dhyayi
sukhaduhkhavyatikramamanuprapnoti | tena yas(c)ca purvaprahanam,
yascai(ccai)tarhi prahiyate | tasya samkalanam kurvannevamaha | sukhasya
ca prahanat(d), duhkhasya ca prahanat, purvameva ca
saumanasyadaurmanasyayorasta[n]gamat | tanna caturthadhyanasamapattikale
sukhasya ca prahanaaddvitiyadhyanasamapattikale duhkhasya,
trtiyadhyanasamapattikale saumanasyasyastangamat,
prathamadhyanasamapattikale daurmanasyasya, asti
tavatsukhaduhkhasya(yoh) prahanadaduhkhasukhaivasya vedana, na
visista bhavati | tenaha | aduhkhasukha tasmin samaye prathamam
dhyanamupadaya sarve adbhohumikah apaksalah prahina bhavanti |
tadyatha vitarkavicarah, pritirasvasaprasvasah | tesam ca
prahanadya tatropeksa | smrtisca sa parisuddha bhavati |
pariyavadata, yenasya etaccittam caturthadhyanasamapannasyanimjyam
santisthate | sarveñjitayatanam | (sbh_sh 455) tenaha |
upeksasmrtiparisuddhamiti [] tatra caturthamiti purvavad veditavyam ||
yathapramanadisu sthanesu ||

tatrakasadhimoksasya varnasamjñā
nilapitalohitavadatadipratismyuktatamasatamasataya nirviragataya
ca samatikranto bhavati | tenaha | rupasamjñanam (sbh_sh 456)
samatikramadanabhasagamanahetorya anekavidha bahunanaprakara
varnapracayahetuka avaranasamjñā sa (ya) sa vigata bhavati |
tenaha | pratighasamjñanamasta[n]gamat, tasamva punarvigamahetorya
aupacayikisamjñastesvavasistesu visistesu samghatesu
pravrttastadyatha
bhojanapanavastralamkaraghodyanavanasenaparvatadisamjñā[h] |

tesu sarvena sarvamabhogo 'pyasya na pravartate | tenaha |
nanatvasamjñanamamanasikarat | sa evam
rupapratighananatvasamjña bhavayitva anantakarenakasadhimukto
bhavati | tenaha | anantamakasama(samsa)samantakamatikramya
prayoganisthanmanasikaraduccaprayoganisthaphalam maulam
samapadyate | tenaha | akasanantyayatanamupasampadya viharati | tasya
yavanmaulam na samapadyate | tasyakasamalambanam samapannasya
punastacca tadanye ca skandhah svabhumikah samantake punaradhobhumika
api skandhah |

samayena vijñananenantamakasamadhimucyate | tadeva
vijñananamanantakarakasadhimoksikam | vijñananantyayatanam
samapattukamah | akasanantyayatanasamjñam vyavartya | tadeva
vijñananamanantakarenadhimucyate | sasamantake
maulamakasanantyayatanam samatikramyate | tenaha | sarvasa
akasanantyayatanam samatikramyanantam vijñanamiti | sa
vijñananantyayatanamiti samantakam samatikramya
yavatprayoganisthanmanasikaranmaulaprayoganisthaphalam
samapadyate | tenaha | vijñananantyayatanamupasampadya viharatiti |

sa vijñananantyayatanaduccalito vijñanat parenalambanam
samanvesamano na punarlabhate (l) kiñcana pratisamyuktam rupi va,
arupi va [] sa tadalambanamalabhamanah sasamantakamaulam
vijñananantyayatanam [sa]matikramya nasti kiñcidanyada
lambanamadhimucyate | so [a]kiñcanasamjñadhimukta eva bhavati | sa tasya
samjñadhimoksasya bahulikaranvayadakimcanyayatanasamantakam
samatikramya yavatprayoganistha(n) manasikaranmaulam
prayoganisthaphale samapadyate | tenaha | sarvaso
vijñananantyayatanam samatikramya nasti
kiñcidityakiñcanyayatanamupasamsprasya (-sampadya) viharatiti |

tenaha | samjñi yadutakiñcanyayatanaduccalita |
akiñcanyasamjñayamaudarikasamjñi adinavasamjñi
akiñcanyayatanasamjñam vyavarttayati | tena
purvamakiñcanyayatanasamapattikale [a]kiñcanasamjñasamatikranta,
etarhyakimcanyasamjña samatikranta bhavati | tenaha samjñi yaduta
kiñcanasamjñaya va, akiñcanasamjñaya va, akiñcanasamjña va,
na ca punah sarvena sarvam sasya samjña niruddha bhavati |
tadyatha asamjñi[ke]va, nirodhasamapattau va, nanyatra suksma sa
samjña nimittalambane pravartate | naiva samjña nasamjña []
evam tadayatanadhimuktah sasamantakamaulamakiñcanyayatanam
samatikramya naiva samjñanasamjñayatanasamantakasya ya
vatprayoganisthanmanasikarat prayoganisthaphalam maulam
samapadyate | tenaha | sarvasa akiñcanyayatana[m] samatikramya naiva
samjñanasamjñayatanamupasampadya viharatiti ||

tatra dhyanasamapattikale adho rasatalapraivesavat |
kayasamprakhyanalimgam | arupyasamapattikale akasatpatanavat |
tatra samathakalenadhyupeksanatsamyakprayogah | tatra dve acittike

samapatti asamjña(jñi)samapattirnirodhasamapattisca | (sbh_sh 459)
tatrasmamjñasamapatti[m] samjñavimukhena manaskarena prthagjana
eva samapadyate, nirodhasamapattim punararya eva |

tatra dvabhyam manaskarabhyamanayoh samapattyoh samapattipraveso
bhavati | tadyatha samjñavimukhena
manaskarenasamjña(jñi)samapatteh,
naivasamjñanasamjñoccalitenalambanasanniruddhena ca manaskarena
nirodhasamapatteh [] (sbh_sh 460) tatra samjñarogah,
samjñagandah, samjñasalyah (mam),
etacchantametatpranitam yadutasamjñikamiti | samjñavimukham
manaskaram pariḡrhyotpannotpannamasamjñasmrtyamanasikaranu
(ramanu)careti (rati) [] tasya bhavananvayatprayogamarge sacittikavastha
bhavati | samanaskarasamapannasya ca punascittam na pravartata iti | sa
evam nihsaranasamjña purvakena manaskarena
subhaktavyavaragasya, brhatphalebhyo vitaragasya,
cittacaitasikanam dharmanam nirodha iyamucyate [a]samjña
(jñi)samapattih | evam ca punarasyah praptirbhavati ||

tatra naiva samjñanasamjñayatanalabhi aryah parena santena
viharena viharttukamah naiva samjñanasamjñayatanaccittamucca
layati | taccittamuccalitamalambanam na labhate | alabhamanam nirudhyate
| na pravarttata iti | ya evamakiñcanyayatanavitaragasya
saiksasyarhato va viharasamjñapurvakena manaskarena
cittacaitasikanam dharmanam nirodha iyamucyate
nirodhasamapattirevam ca punarasyah praptirbhavati ||

tatra dhyanasannisrayena pamcanamabhijñanamabhinirharo bhavati |
katham ca punarbhavati | yathapi taddhyayi labhi bhavati |
parisuddhasya dhyanasya [] sa tatparisuddham dhyanam nisritya yo
[a]nenabhijñadhipataye(pateyo) dharmah sruto bhavatyudgrhitah,
paryavaptah, (sbh_sh 461) yaduta rddhivisayamvarabhya,
purvenivasadivyasrotracyutyupapadacetah paryayamva tameva manasi kurvan
samahitabhumikena manaskarenarthapratisamvedi ca bhavati |
dharmapratisamvedi ca | tasyarthapratisamvedino dharmah
pratisamvedinastathastatha (statha tatha) cittanyabhisamskurvato
bahulikaranvayad bhavati | sa kalo bhavati samayo yadasya
bhaja(va)naphalah (h) pamcabhijña utpadyante ||

api ca tasya(sa tatha)rtha pratisamvedi, dharmapratisamvedi
sarvabhijñanirharaya dvadasasamjña bhavayati | tadyatha laghu
samjña[m] | mrdusamjña[m] | akasadhatusamjñam |
kayacittasama[va]dhanasamjñamadhimuktisamjñam,
purvanubhutacaryanukramanusmrtisamjñam
nanaprakarasabdasannipatanirghosamjñamavadatarupanimittasamjñ
am,
klesakrtarupavikarasamjña[ma]dhimoksasamjñamamibhvayatanasamj
ñam krtsnayatanasamjñañca |

tatra laghusamjñayam laghukamatmanamadhimucyate | tadyatha
tulapindhurva, karpasapindhurva [] vayumandalake va sa tatha
[a]dhimucyamanah tatra prerayatyadhimoksikenaiva manaskarena []
tadyatha mañcatpithanmañce | evam mañcat
trnasamstarakanmañce | tatra mrdusamjña | mrdukam
kayamadhimucyate | tadyatha kausayamva, kaccamva, padgamva, [] itiyam
mrdusamjñaya laghusamjñaya[h] posika, anugrahika [ya]ya
anugrhyamana laghusamjña prthuvrddhivaikalyatam (vipulatam)
gacchati | tatrakasadhatusamjña yaya samjñaya laghutam ca
mrdutam catmano 'dhimucyate | sa cet kvacid gantukamo bhavati | tatra
yadantaralam vivandhacaram rupigatam gamanaya tadakasamadhimucyate
[] adhimoksikam (kena) ca (sbh_sh 463) manaskarena | tatra
cittakayasamavadhanasamjña yaya cittamva kaye samavadadhati |
kayamva citte, yenasya kayo laghutarasca bhavati, mrdutarasca,
karmanyatarasca, prabhasvaratarasca [] cittanvayascitta
pratibandhascittam nisritya varttate | tatradhimoksikasamjña yaya
samjñaya bhu(du)ragamasanne [a]dhimucyate, asannam dure, anu
sthulam, sthulamanu, prthivi apah, apah prthivi evamekaikena
mahabhutenanyonyam karaniyam | vistarena tathanirmitam
cadhimucyate, rupanirmitam va, sabdanirmitam va []

ityabhih pañcasamjñabhih bhavanaya
parinispānabhīranekavidhamrddhisayam pratyānubhavatyeko bhutva
bahudhatmanamupadarsayati | yadutadhimoksikaya
nairmanikaya(kya)samjñaya tatra bahudha
punaratmanamupadarsayancai(yamscai)ki bhavati | yaduta
nirmanantardhayikaya [a]dhimuktisamjñaya tirahkudyam,
tirahprakaramasajjamanena (sbh_sh 464) kayena gacchati | yena gacchati |
(yena gacchati) | prthiviyamunmajjanimajjanam karoti | tadyathodake, uduke
bhidyamanena sratasa gacchati | tadyatha prthiviyamakase
paryānenakramati | tadyatha paksi sakuni[h], imau va
suryacandramasavevam mahardhikau mahanubhavau panina amarsti |
paramarsti | yavadbrahmalokatkayena vase varttayati |
laghumrdvakasadhātucittakayasamavadhanasamjñaya parigrhitaya
adhimuktisamjñaya sarvametatkaroti | yathayogamveditavyam | tatra
dvividhabrahmalokasya kayena vase vartana, gamanena ca (!) vase varttayati
| yathāivadhimuktya va, brahmalokadadhascartukamata bhutanam
tadekatyasya copadayarupasya []

tatra purvanubhutaritanukramanusmrtisamjña yaya
kumarakabhavamupadaya yatrasya smrtih pravarttate | na vyahanyate |
yatrārya gato bhavati, sthito, nisannuh(nnah), (sbh_sh 465)
sayito vistarena sarvam purvanubhutam
caryamaudaraudarikaudarikataya anuparivatikaya avyutkramanti(nte) |
kaya samanūsmaransamjanati | tasya bhavanāvayad
bhavanaphalamanekavidham purvenivasam samanūsmarati
yavatsansa(samsa)ram soddesam vistarena [] tatra
nanaprakarasabdāsannipatanirghosāsamjña [] yasmin grame va,

nigame va srenyamva, puge va, parsadi va, ayatavisale va grhe,
avavarake va, nanaprakarasya janakayasya sannisannasya
sannipatitasya yo vyatimisro, vicitro, nirghoso niscarita | yah
kalakalasabda ityucyate | mahatya va nadya vaha[n]tya nirghosah, tatra
nimittamudgrhya ya samjñabhavana yaya samahitabhumikena
manasikarenaryanaryesu sabdesu, divyamanusyakesu,
durantikesvabhogam varayati | tasyasya bahulikaranvayad
bhavanaphalam divyam srotram pratilabhate | yena divyamanusyakam
[kan] sabdam (bdan) srnoti | ye 'pi dure, ye 'pyantike []
tatravabhasarupanimittasamjña [] purvavadalokanimittamudgrhya
tadeva nimittam manasi karoti | iyamavabhasarupa nimittasamjña []
tasya bhavananvayad (sbh_sh 466) bhavanaphalam cyutyupapadajñanam
pratilabhate | yena divyena caksusa visuddhena vistarena yavatkayasya
bhedatsvargatau svargaloke deve-supapadyante(te) | tatra
klesakrtarupavikarasamjña | yaya raktadvistamudhanam
krodhopanahapra[yu]ktaparidahahrikyanapatrapyaklesopaklesaparyavanaddha
cittanam sattvanam rupavasthamupalaksayati | pari[c]chinatti []
evam ruparaktasya rupavastha bhavati | rupavikrtih | tadyatha
uddhatendriyata, smitamukhata [] evam rupa dvistasya rupavastha
bhavati | rupavikrtih | tadyatha mukhavivarnata sagadgadasvarata |
krtabhrkutita | evamrupa mudhasya paryavastha bhavati |
rupavikrtih | tadyatha mukata arthanidhyaptavapratipadyanata
(danata) prakrtaprakrta va vagvyaharata []
ityebhirakarairevam bhagiyairyavadahrikyanapatrapyparyavasthitasya
(sbh_sh 467) ya rupavastha bhavati | rupavikrtih | tato
nimittamudgrhya manasi karoti | tadyatha bahulikaranvayad
bhavanaphalam cetahparyayajñanamutpadyate | yena parasattvanam
parapudgalanam vitarkitam vicaritam mano manasa yathabhutam
prajanati |

tatra vimoksabhibhvayatana-krtsnayatanasamjñabhavana
purvavadveditavya | tadyatha samahitayam bhumau | yaya bhavanaya
aryamrddhimabhinirharati | vastuparinamini[m]
nairmanikimadhimoksikim | tadyatha arana pranidhijñanam |
catasrah pratisamvidah tadyatha dharmapratissamvidartha
pratisamvinnirukti-pratisamvit-pratibhanapratissamvit []

tatraryayascanaryaya rddherayam visesah | aryaya rddhya
yadyadeva vastu parinamayati | yadyadeva nimittam nirminoti |
tattathaiva bhavati | nanyatha | sarvena tena karyam sakyate kartum |
anaryaya na punarna tathaiva bhavatyapi tu | mayakarakasyaiva
samdarsana matrakam khyati | evamabhirvadasabhibh
samjñabhirbahulikaranvayadyathayogam sa
pañcanamabhijñanamaryanam ca
gunanamaprthagjanasandharananam yathayogamabhinirharo
veditavyah |

tatra prathame dhyane mrdumadhyadhimatraparibhavitena yathayogam

brahmakayikanam, brahmapurohitanam, mahabrahmanam devanam
sabhagatayamupasampadyate [] dvitiye dhyane
mrdumadhyadhimatrabhavite yathayogam parittanamabhasvaranam
ca devanam sabhagatayamupasampadyate | trtiye dhyane
mrdumadhyadhimatrabhavite yathayogam parittasubhanam,
sapramanasubhanam, subhakrtyanam ca devanam
sabhagatayamupasampadyate | caturthe dhyane
mrdumadhyadhimatrabhavite yathayogamanabhrakanam,
punyaprasavanam, brhatphalanam ca devanam
sabhagatayamupasampadyate | sa cetpunaranagami anasravena dhyanena
caturthena sasravam, vyavakirnam (sbh_sh 469) bhavayati |
tasmim(smin) mrdumadhyadhimatradhimatratradhimatratamabhavite
yathayogam pañcanam suddhavasanam devanam
sa(ha)bhagatayamupasampadyate | tadyatha adahe(hre)svatapesu,
sudarsanesu, akanisthesu []
akasavijñānakiñcanyanaiवासamjñānasamjñāyatane
mrdumadhyadhimatrabhavite
akasavijñānakiñcanyanavasamjñānasamjñāyatanopaganam
devanam sabhagatayamupasampadyate [] arupinasca
devastasmattesam sthanantarakrto bhedo nasti, viharakrtastu
viseso bhavati | asamjñīsmapattyam
bhavitayamasamjñīsattvanam devanam sabhagatayamupasampadyate |

tatra katamani vitaragasya limgani | aha | sthirakayakarmanto
bhavatyacalendriyah [] na casyeryapatha asu paryadiyate |
ekenapiryapathena ciram kalamatinamayatyaparitasyamanah | na
tasu(su)iryantaram sprhayati | mandabhani ca bhavati,
prasantabhani ca [] na samganikaramo, na samsargaramo, dhira
casya vag(k)pravartate | caksusa rupani drstva
rupapratismvedī bhavati | na ruparagapratismvedī | evam
sabdagandharasprastavyapratismvedī bhavati | no tu (sbh_sh 470)
yavatsprastavyaragapratismvedī | visaradasca bhavati |
gambhirabuddhirvipulaprasabdhicittakayopagudhah ||
anabhidhyaluraviksobhyah | ksamavanna casya kamavitarkadayah
papakascittam ksobhayanti | ityevam bhagiyani vitaragalimgani
veditavyanityayam tavat laukikamargagamanasya vibhagah ||

atha lokottarena margena gantukamo bhavati tasya
catvaryaryasatyanyarabhya sapta manaskara anupurvenotpadyante |
laksanapratismvedī[di]manaskaradayah
prayoganisthaphalaparyavasana yavadarhattvaprapteh | tatra
caturnamaryasatyanam soddesavibhamganam
sramanenodgrhitayogacarah | subhavitamanaskaro va,
mauladhyanarupyalabhi va, caturbhirakarairduhkhasatyasya
laksanam pratismvedayate | tadyathanityakarena,
duhkhakarena, anatmakarena ca | caturbhirakaraih
samudayasatyasya tadyatha hetutah, samudayatāh, prabhavatāh,
pratyayatasca [] caturbhirakarairnirodhasatyasya laksanam

pratisamvedayate | tadyatha nirodhatah, santatah, pranitato,
nihsaranatasca [] caturbhirakarairmargasatyasya laksanam
pratisamvedayate | tadyatha margato, nyayatah pratipattito,
nairyanikatasca | so 'sya bhavati laksanapratisamvedi manaskarah
||

tatra dasabhirakarairduhkhasatyam pariksamanascatura
akarananupravisati | katamairdasabhistadyatha | viparinamakarena,
avinasakarena, viyogakarena, sannihita [] karena,
dharmatakarena | samyojanabandhanakarena, anistakarena,
ayogaksemakarena, anupa(karena)lambhakarena, asvatantrakarena
ca | etanpunardasakaran upapattisadhanayuktya upapariksate |

tatragamastavadyathoktam bhagavata sarvasamskara anityah [] te
punah samskarah samasatah sattvalokasca bhajanalokasca ||
uktañca bhagavata sattvalokamadhikrtya, pasyamyaham, bhiksavo,
divyena caksusa visuddhenatikrantamanusyakena
satvamscyavamanamscotpadyamanamsca (sbh_sh 472) vistarena
yavat kasasya bhedatsugatau svargaloke deveupapadyante | ityanena
tavatparyayena ityanena tavatparyayena bhagavata caksusmata
pratyaksadarsina sattvalokasyanityata vyakhyata | uktamcabhagavata,
bhavati, bhiksavah, sa samayo yaddirghasyadhvano 'tyayadanupurvena
yavatsaptanam suryanam loke pradurbhavo bhavati | (sbh_sh 473)
tadyatha saptasuryopame sugre(tre)yavadasyah khalu mahaprthivyah
sumerosca parvata rajasya | yavacca brahmalokad bhajanalokasya dagdhasya
dhmatasya masirapi na prajñayate | chayikavasistamapi na
prajñayate [] anena paryayena bhagavata
bhajanalaukika(loka)sthanityata akhyatayam(temam) tavadaptagamam
nisrityayam yogi sraddhadhipateyam sarvasamskaranityatayam
niscayam pratilabhate ||

sa evam niscayam pratilabhya, sraddhadhipatyena punah punah
pratyaksatamapi, paroksatamaparapratyayam (yatam)
canityata(yam) samanvesate | kathañca punah samanvesate | aha |
dvididham vastu vyavasthapayati | aha | adhyatmikambahyam ca |
tatradyatmikamvastu yatsadayatanam, bahyamvastu (sa evam
niscayam pratilabhya sraddhadhipatyena punah punah
pratyaveksatamaviparoksatamaparapratyayata(m) canityatam(yam)
samanvesate | aha | dvididham vastu vyavasthapayati |
adhyatmikambahyañca | tatradyatmikamvastu yatsadayatanam
bahyamvastu) sodasavidham | tadyatha prthivivastu [tadyatha]
gramanigamagrhapanadayah | aramavastu tadyatha
trnausadhivanaspatayah | parvatavastu tadyatha citrah (sbh_sh 474)
parvatasannivesah | utsasara(sa)stadaganadiprasravanavastu []
ksetravastu
kosasannidhivastralamkaranrttagitavaditagandhamalyavilepanamando
paskaralokastripurusaparicaryavastuni ca tanyetani bhavanti |
sodasavastuni []

sa evamadhyatmika[m] bahyam vastu vyavasthapayitva (vyavasthapya)
[a]dhyatmikasya tavadvastunah pratyaksadhipateyena manaskarena
viparinamana(nama)karena viparinamanityatam samanvesate |
tatra [pañcada]savidha adhyatmikasya vastuno viparinamah | astau
viparinamakaranani |

tatra katamah [pañcada]savidho viparinamah | adhyatmikasya
vastunastadyatha-avasthakrto, varnakrtah, samsthanakrtah,
sampattivipattikrtah | amgasakalyavaikalyakrtah,
[parisramakrtah], paropakramakrtah, [sitosnakrtah] |
iryapathakrtah, [svayamkrtah], samklesakrto(tah),
[krsikrtah], maranakrto, vinilakadi krtah, sarvena
sarvamasamprakhyanapariksayaakrto viparinamah |

tatrastau viparinamakaranani | katamani [] aha | tadyatha
kalaparivasah, paropakrama upabhogah, (sbh_sh 475)
rtuviparinamah, agnidahah, udakakledah, vayusosah,
pratyayantarasangatiscti ||

tatra kalaparivaso nama yesam bhavanam rupinam svasthane
'pyupanyastakanam kalantarena jarjarato palabhyate | jirnata
rupavikrtih ||

tatra paropakramo nama yathapi tat paro vividhani rupani vividhah
praharanaih vividhairupakramavisesaih vicitram vikrtimapadayati
|

tatropabhogo nama yathapi tatpratisvamino vividham rupamupabhujana
upabhogavidhipatitva (gamadhipatim krtva vi)krtimapadayanti |

tatra rtuviparinamo nama tadyatha hemante
trnausadhivanaspatinam pandutvam, sirnatvam prajayate |
grismavarsasu punah sampurnatvam, haritata ca | tatha
phalasarvddhih, puspasarvddhih, patrasarvddhih, vipattisca
tesameva []

tatragnidaho nama yathapi tadagnirmukto
gramanigamarastrarajadhanirdahan paraiti |

tatrodakakledo nama tathapi tanmahan udakaskandhah samudagato
(gramanigamarajarastradhanim dahan paraiti | tatrodakakledo nama
tathapi tanmahanudakaskandhah samudagato)
gramanigamarajarastradhani[h] plavayan paraiti ||

tatra vayusoso nama tathapi tanmahata vayuskandhenardrah
prthivipradesa laghu laghveva susyanti | tathardrani
vastunyardrah sasyajatayah |

pratyayantarasangamo nama tadyatha sukhavedaniyam sparsam pratitya
sukham vedanam vedayamanasya sukhavedaniya(h)sparsasangamah |
[evam dukkham vedanam vedayamanasya su(duh)kha vedaniya(h)
sparsasangamah] aduhkhasukham vedanam

vedayamanasyasukhavedaniyasya vaduhkhavedaniyasya va sparsasya
samudgamah | tatha raktasya pratighanimittasamudgamah yasya
samudgamadragaparyavasthanam ca vigacchati | pratighaparyavasthanam
cotpadyate (l) evam dvistasya mudhasya visabhagah |
klesotpattinimittah samudgamo veditavyah | tadyatha caksurvijñane
sammukhi bhute sabdavisayasamudgamah | gandharasprastavyah |
dharmanimitta samudgamo yena visayantarena visabhaganyutpadyante |
itimanyastau viparinamakaranani (l) ya kacidviparinatirbhavati
| rupinamva, arupinamva, dharmanam sarvo(rva) sau
ebhirastabhirnata uttari nato bhuyah |

tatradhyatmikasya vastunah kathamavasthakrtam
viparinamamparyesate | ihaneca(na)tmano [va] paresamva
dahravasthamupadaya yavajjirnavastha drsta bhavati | tam
purvenaparam visadsam (sim), vyatibhinna,
viparinatam, samskarasantatim drstvasyaivam bhavati |
anitya bata(te) me samskara[s] tathapyesam pratyaksata eveyam
purvanapara vikrtirupalabhyate |

tatra katham suvarnakrta(nam) viparinamanityatam paryesate |
ihanenatmano (sa tathatmano) va, paresam va, ya purvam(tama)
sva(su)varnata(tam), succhavita(tam), tvagvarnata (tam) |
pascacca durvarnatam duschavitam ruksatam ruksavarnatam
ca | pasyati (l) drstva ca punareva pratyudavarttyaparena samayena
tameva suvarnatam paryavadatatvagvarnatam ca pasyati | tasyaivam
bhavatyanitya bata(te)me samskarana(rastesam)miyamevam rupa
pratyaksato varnavikrtirupalabhyate |

tatra katham [sam]sthanakrtam viparinamanityatam paryesate |
yatha varna ukta evam krsasthulataya samsthanam veditavyam
sampattirvipattisca | tadyatha jñatisampattirva, bhogasampattirva,
siladrstisampattirva (l) etadviparyayena vipattista (tith (l)
ta)tkathamamgapatryamgaviparinamanityatam (sbh_sh 478) paryesate
| ihanenatmano va, paresamva ya purvam suvarnata, succhavita,
paryavadatatvagvarnata drsta bhavati | pa(pra)tisampattirva
bhogasampattirva siladrstisampattirva (l) etadviparyayena vipatti
s(h) (l)

tatkathamamgapatryamgaviparinamanityatam paryesati(te) |
ihanenatmano va, parasya va, purvamapi (vi)kalamgata drsta
bhavati | soparena samayena vikalatampasyati rajato va, corato va,
manusyato va, amanusyato va (l) drstva ca punarasyaivam bhavati
| anitya bata(te)me samskara iti purvavade(t (l)) |

(eva)matmanah paresam ca srantakayatam, klantakayatam
dhavato va, plavato va, lamghayato va, abhiru(ro)hatova, vividham
vakkarma drutam kurvatah | soparena samayena vigataklamasramatam
pasyati | tasyaivam bhavatyanitya bateme samskara iti purvavat |
evamparisramakrtam viparinamanityatamparyesate ||

evamatmano va paresamva paropakramena kayavikrtim pasyati |
tadyatha latabhirva taditasya, kasabhirva, (sbh_sh 479) vaitrairva
vara(ta)trabhirva [] tatha vividhairdasamasakarispasamsparsaih
[] aparena va punah samayena tam vikrtim na pasyati |
drstva ca punarasyaivam bhavatyanyita bata(te)me samskara iti
purvavadityevam paropakramakrtamviparinamanityatamparyesate ||

tathatmanam va, paramva, sila(ta)kale pratyupasthite avisadakayam,
samkucitakayam,

sitaparyavasthanaparyavasthitamusnabhilasaparigatam pasyati |
usnakale va punah pratyupasthite avisadakayam, samkucitakayam
sitaparyavasthanaparyavasthitavisadagatraprasvinnagatram
santaptagatramucchrasya vacanam trsaparigatam |
sitasamsparsabhilasinam pasyati | drstva ca punah
pratyudavarttya punah sitakale purvoktairevakaraih pasyati |
drstva ca punarasyaivam bhavati | anyita bata(te)me samskara iti
purvavadeva[m] sitakrtam viparinamanityatam paryesate |

sa punaradhyatmamva (ratmano va) [pare]samva
camkramasthananisadyasayanairiryapathairanyatamanyatameneryapathena
atmanamva paramva pasyati | punastenaivamekada anugrhyamanam
pasyati | drstva ca punarasyaivam bhavatyanyita (sbh_sh 480) bateme
samskara iti purvavat | evamirya pathakrtam
viparinamanityatamparyesate ||

katham sparsakrtamviparinamanityatamparyesate | sukhavedaniyena
sparsena sprstah, sukhavedaniyam sparsam pratityotpannam
sukham vedanam vedayamanah | sukha[m] vedanavasthamatmanah
pari[c]chinatti | yatha sukhadevanavastha[m] evam
duhkhasukhasu(duh)khavedanavastham [] tasya purvam
paryesana asam vedananam navanavatanihpurana
puranatamapayikatam
tavatkalikatamitvarapratyupasthayitamanyathibhavam drstva,
drstvaivam bhavati | anyita bateme samskara iti purvat ||

tatra katham klesakrtam viparinamanityatam vyavacarayati |
saragam cittamutpannam parijanati | vigataragam
sadvesamvigatadvesam | samoham vigatamohamanyatamanyatamena va
upaklesenopaklistam cittamupaklistamiti parijanati |
anupaklistamva punaranupaklistamiti parijanati | tasya
pu(pau)rvaparyenaibhih
klesopaklesairavatiparnaviparinataviparinatamcittasantatim
drstvaivam bhavatyanyita bateme samskara iti | tatha hyesam
pratyaksatah samklesakrto viparinamaupalabhyate ||

tatra katham vyadhikrtam viparinamanityatam vyavacarayati |
ihanenaikadatma ca pare ca drstva(sta) (sbh_sh 481)
bhavantyaroginah, sukhino, balavantah | so 'parena samayena
pasyatyatmanamva, paramva, abadhikam, dukkhitam,

badhaglanam, sprstam saririkabhirvedanabhih
dukhkhabhistivrabhiriti vistarena purvavat |

tatra katham klesakrtam viparina[ma]nityatam vyavacarayati |
ihanenaikadatma ca pare ca drstva (drsta)
bhavantyaroginah, sukhino, balavantah | so 'parena samayena
pasyatyatmanamva, paramva, abadhikam, dukhhitam,
badhaglanam, sprstam saririkabhirvedanabhih | sa
punaraparena samayena pasyatyaroginam, sukhitam, balavantam,
drstva ca punarasyaivam bhavatyanyia bata(te)me samskara iti
purvavat ||

tatra katham maranakrtam viparinamanityatam vyavacarayati |
ihayam jivitam pasyati dhriyantam, tisthantam, yapayantam, so
'parena samayena mrtam kalagatam pasyati | vijñanasunyam
kalevaram drstva ca punarasyaivam bhavatiti vistarena purvavat
||

tatra katham [vi]nilakadikrtam viparinamanityatam
vyavacarayati | so 'parena samayena tama(tada)sthisamkalikavasthanam
pasyati | sa tadeva mrtakalevaram vinilakavasthamekada pasyati |
ekada vipuyakavasthamenam vistarena yavasthisamkalikavastham
drstvasyaivam bhavatyanyia bata(te)me samskara iti vistarena
(sbh_sh 482) purvavat ||

tatra kathamasamkhyaya na pariksayakrtamviparinamanityatam
vyavacarayati [] so 'parena [samayena]
tama(tada)pya[sthi]samkalikavasthanam pasyati | sarvena sarvam
nasta(sto) bhavati, vidhvasta(sto), visirnah | sarvena
sarvam caksuso [a]nabhasagata, drstva ca punarasyaivam
bhavatyanyia bata(te)me samskarastatha hyesam paurvaparyena
pratyaksata evayamevam rupo vikara upalabhyate | viparinamah |

evam tavatpratyaksadhipateyena manaskarenadhyatmikasya vastunah
[pamca] dasabhirakarairviparinamanityatam vyavacarayati |
vyavacarayitva(vyavacarya) sodasavidhasya bahyasya vastuno
viparinamanityatam vyavacarayati | ye 'nena prthivipradesa
nabhisamskrtah purvam drsta bhavanti |
grhavastvapanavastupunyasaladevakulaviharavastuprakaraih
pascaccabhisamskrtanpasyatyanabhisamskrtanpasyatyanandinavansuk
rtansupaliptan (!) so 'parena samayena jirnan pasyati |
jarjaranalunavilunam (nan) cchirnan cha(ksa)titapatitan khalu
chidranagnina va dagdhanudakena vapahrata(hrtan) | drstva ca
punarasyaivam bhavati | anitya bata(te)me samskarah []
tathapyeh(hye)sam paurvaparyenayamevamrupah pratyakso
vikaro (sbh_sh 483) viparinama upalabhyate | evam prthivyam
viparinamanityatam vyavacarayati | evam trnausadhivanaspataya
aramodyanani ca samrddhapatrapuspaphalani pasyati | harati tani
(haritani) prasadikanyabhiramyanani [] aparena sa

samayenocchuskani pasyati | vigatapatrapusphalani (l) agnidahena va
dagdhani (va,) tatha parvatanyekada samrddhapanani
pasyatyekada nirluthitapanani patita srrmgani,
patitakutani, utkulanikulanyagnina dagdhani, udakabhisyanditani,
tatha utsasarastadaka(ga)nadiprasravanakupadinyekada,
samrddhodakani pasyatyekada pariksinodakani, sarvena va sarvam
visuskani khilibhutani kotarani | tatha karmantanekada
sampadyamananpasyatyekada vipadyamanam (nan) [pasyati]
tadyathaksrikarmantannaukarmantansamyagvyavaharakarmantan
vividhamchilpa (vidhañchilpa)sthanakarmantan, tatha
kosasannidhinam vicitrnam nanaprakaranamekada acayam
pasyatyekada apacayam | tatha bhojanapanam ca
ekada[na]bhisamskrta(nna)vastham
pasyatyekadabhisamskrtavasthamekada lalavisaraviklinnamekada
yavaducrarapravavastham [pasyati] | (sbh_sh 484) tatha vividhani
yananyekada sumanditani svalamkrtanyabhinavani pasyatyekada
vigatalamkarani | vigatamandanani, jarjarani | tatha
vastranamekada abhinavatam pasyatyekada puranatam |
praksinatamekada suddhatamekada malinatam |
tathalamkaranamekadanabhisamskratamekadabhisamskratamekad
a saratamekadabhinna-prabhinnatamviksinatam pasyati | tatha
nrthagitavaditanam pratyutpannaprayogavicitrabhuya[s]samudgata[m]
bhavabhamgatampasyati | tatha gandhamalyavilepananam
pratyagrasugandhamlanatam pasyati | aparena samayena
natisugandhadurgandhamlanavisuskatam pasyati | tatha
bhandopaskaranamanabhisamskarabhisamskarasarabhagnatam
pasyati | tatha alokanukarayoh sambhavavibhavatampasyati | tatha
stripurusacaryasambhavavibhavatam pasyati | asthiratam []
drstva ca punarasyaivam bhavatyanyia bata(te)me samskarastatha
hyesam bahyanam samskaranam, sannam ca
parigrahavastunam, dasanañca kayaparivaranam pratyaksata,
vikaro, viparimano 'yamidrsa upalabhyate | sarvatracaitat peyalam
veditavyam ||

ebhirastabhirviparinamakaranaih
purvanirdistairasyadhyatmikabahyasya vastuno yathayogam
pratyaksadhipateyena manaskarenaivam
viparinamakarenanityatam vyavacarayati | (sbh_sh 485) yathanena
sa viparinamanityata pratyaksam drsta bhavatyanyubhuta,
aparapratyayasca tasyam bhavatyanyanyeah | tathaivanusmaran
vyavacarayati | niscitasca bhavati | tenocyate pratyaksadhipateyo
manaskara iti |

sa evam pratyaksadhipateyena manaskarena viparinamanityatam
vyavaha(ca)rayitva(vyavacarya) yesam rupinam
samskaranam sati samvidyamana ksantopannabhagna
vinilata(vilinata) nopalabhyate | tatra pratyaksadhipateyam
manaskaram nisrityanumanam karotyevañca punaranumanam karoti |

ksanotpannabhagnavilinanamesam samskaranamiyam
purvenapara vikrtiryujyate | na tu tathaiivavasthitanam, iti hi
ksanikah samskarastesu tesu pratyayesu satsu tatha
tathotpadyante | utpannascanapeksya vinasakaranam svarasena
vipa(na)syanti |

yani punaretani viparinamakaranani tanyanyathotpattaye
satya(mva)rttante vikrtaya utpatteh karani bhavanti | na tu
vinasasya [] tatkasya hetoh [] sahaiva tena vinasakaranena
vinastanam samskaranam yasmadvisadrsa (si)
pravrttirupalabhyate | na tu sarvena sarvamapravrttireva [] yesamva
punah samskaranam sarvena sarvamapravrttirupalabhyate |
tadyatha kvathyamanamasamante sarvena sarvampariksayo bhavati
agninirdagdhanam ca lokabhajananam masirapi na [pra]jñayate |
chayika ca | sistamapi na prajñayate
tesamapyuttarotarakaranaparyadanadante sarvena sarvamabhavo bhavati
| na tvagninaiva kriyate [] tasmadviparinamakarananyetanyastau
yathoktani svarasenaiva tu vinaso bhavati | sa evamanumanikamanaskarena
samskarenaksanotpannabhagnavilinatayam niscayam pratilabhya
punarapyapratyaksaparalokasamskarapravrttavanumanam karoti ||

evam ca punaranumanam karoti | santi satva (ttva) ye avarna api,
durvarna apyupalabhyante, uccakulina api, adyakulina api,
daridrakulina api, alpesakhya api, dirghayuso (sa) adeyavakya
api, anadeyavakya api, tiksnendriya api [] (sbh_sh 487) tadetat
satva(ttva)vaicitryam sati karmavaicitrye yujyate [] nasati | yadrupaih
sattvairyadrupam purvameva bhutam (krtam?) kusalakusalam
citrakarma krtamupacitam, tena hetuna, tena pratyayena
tesamidamatmabhavavaicitryamabhinirvrttam ||

na caitadisvaranirmanahetukam yujyate | sa
cedisvaranirmanahetukam syattadisvarapratyayameva va syadanyena
vopadanenesvaro nirmimita | sa cedisvara pratyayameva syat
tenesvarasyaisañca samskaranam yaugapadyam syat | atha
purvamisvarah pascad samskara, nesvarapratyayah samskara
bhavanti | athesvarasya pranidhanam nirmanakaranam, nesvara eva
| tena samiccha sahetuka (ki) va syannirhetu ka (kim) va [] yadi
sahetuka isvarahetukaiva ca tena purvakena dosena tulyataya na
yujyate | athanyahetuka (ki) teneccha prayatnah | (sbh_sh 488)
pranidhanamisvaravinirmuktanyadharmahetuka tatha sarve 'pi samskara
dharmahetuka eva bhavisyanti | kimisvarena vrtha
kalpitenetyevamadina anumanikena manaskarenaivambhagiyena,
paralokena samskarapavrttau niscayam pratilabhate |

sa evam trihprakaramanaskaradhipatyena sraddhadhipateyena
pratyaksadhipateyenumanadhipateyanam(yam) nityatam
vyavacarayati | tatra ya purva pañca [vidha]nityata
pañcakarabhavananugata uddista, tatra
viparinamakaranirdista, vinasakara ca |

visamyogakara anityakara (anityata) katama | aha |
adhyatmamupadaya bahirdha ca veditavya || tatradyatmamupadaya
yathapi tadekatyah purvamparesam sta(ava)mi bhavatyadasah
apresyah | aparakarmakarah | so 'parena samayena
svamibhavamadasabhavam vihaya paresam dasabhavamupagacchati |
svamibhavadvismyujyate | tatha santah samvidyamana bhoga
aviparinata, avinasta rajña(h) apahriyante | corairva,
apriyairva, dayadai[ritya]nityata veditavya | tatra
dharmatakaranityata (sbh_sh 489) yathapi tasya eva
viparinamanityatayah vinasanityatayah | vartamane
'pyadhvanyasamavahitayah anabhoge (gate) 'dhvani bhavinya dharmatam
pratividhyatyevam dharmana ete samskara anagate 'dhvani
evambhagiya iti | esu sannihitakaraya (raya?) ita eva
viparinamanityatam, vinasanityatam, visamyoganityatam
samavahitam sambhuravibhutamakarayati |

sa evamadhyatmikabahyanam samskaranam
pañcavidhayamanityatayamebhih pañcabhirakarairiyathayogam
manasikarabahulyadupapattisadhanabhavanadhipatyacca niye(rme)yam
pratilabhya tada[na]ntaram duhkakaramavatarati | tasyaivam bhavati |
ya ete samskara anityastesamanityatam (ta) jatidharmato yujyate |
iti hyeta eva samskara jatidharmanah jatisca duhkha, yada(ya)
jatreva[m] jara vyadhirmarana[m], vipriyasamprayogah,
priyavinabhava, icchavighatasca veditavyah | evam
tavadanista(tya)karena duhkakaramavatarati |

sa ye sukhavedaniyah skandhah, sasravah, sopadanastesu
samyojanabandhanakarena duhkakaramavatarati | (sbh_sh: 490) tatha
hi te (tasya) trsnasamyojanasyakare 'dhisthanam,
trsnasamyojanam ca
jatijaravyadhimaranasokaparidevaduikhadaurmanasyopayasabandhanasya,
ragadvesamohabandhanasya cadhisthanam |

tatrayogaksemamarena aduhkhasukhasthaniyesu skandhesu
duhkakaramavatarati | tatha hyaduhkhasukhasthaniyah skandhah
sopadana dausthulyasahagata abijanugata avinirmukta
dukhhaduhkhataya, viparinamaduhkhataya ca | anitya,
nirodhadharmanah |

evamayam yogi sukhasthaniyesu samskaresu, sukhayañca
vedanayam viparinamaduhkhatamavatirno bhavati | yaduta
samyojanabandhanakarena dukhavedanasthaniyesu
samskaresuduhkhayam vedanayam dukhhaduhkhatamavatirno
bhavati | yadutanistakarena aduhkhasukhasthaniyesu
samskaresu(ava) duhkhasukhayañca vedanayam
samskaraduhkhatamavatirno bhavati | yadutayogaksemakarena []

tasyaivam bhavati | samyojanabandhanakaramanistakaram
yogaksemakaram cadhipatim krtva tirsu vedanasu

yatkiñcidvedayitamidamatra duhkhasyetyevamayamanityakarapurvakena
manaskarena dukhakaramavatrino bhavati | tasyaivam
bhavatindriyamatra(tram)saha(sah) upalabhate, visayamatram |
tajjamanubhavamatram | cittamatra hata atmeti (hatatmeti) |
namamatram | darsanamamatramupacaramatram | (sbh_sh 491) nata uttari
nato bhuyah |

tadevam sati skandhamatrametannastyesu skandhesu nityo, dhruvah,
sasvatah svabhutah | kascidatma va, satvo(ttvo) va, yo 'sau
jayeta va, hiyeta va, mriyate (yeta) va, tatra va (tatra va) tatra
krtakrtanam karmanam phalavipakam pratisamvedayeta | iti hi
(sbh_sh 492) sunya ete samskarah, atmavirahita
ityevamanupalambhakarena sunyakaramavatarati | tasyaivam bhavati | ye
punarete samskarah svalaksanenanityalaksanena,
dukhkhalaksanena yuktaste 'pi pratityasamutpannataya asvatantra, ye
'svatantraste 'natmana ityevamasvatantrakarenanatmakaramavatarati |
evam punaryogina dasakaram
grhitaiscaturbhirakarairdukhkhasatyalaksanam pratisamveditam
bhavati ||

tatranityakarah pañcabhirakaraih samgrhitah | tadyatha
viparinamakarena, visamyojanakarena, sannihitakarena,
dharmatakarena []

dukhkharastribhirakaraih samgrhitah |
samyojanabandhanakarena anistakarena ayogaksemakarena ca
[]

sunyakara ekenakarena samgrhito yadutanupalambhakarena []

anatomakara ekenakarena samgrhito yadutasvatantrakarena |

sa evam dasabhirakaraiscaturakaranupravisto (sbh_sh 493)
dukhkhalaksanam pratisamvedya, asya dukkhasya ko hetuh, kah
samudayah, prabhavah, pratyayah iti | yasya prahanadasya dukkhasya
prahanam syadityebhiscaturbhirakaraisamudayasatyasya laksanam
pratisamvedayati | trsnaya dukkhaksemakatvaddhetutah,
aksipyabhinirvartakatvatsamudayanayanatsamuda[na]yatah |
abhinirvrttirdukhkhitatvat prabhavatvat prabhavatah | punarayatyam
dukhkhabijaparigrahatvadanukramena ca |
dukhkhasamudayanayanatpratyayatah | aparah paryayah |
upadanahetukasya ca bhavasya samudagamadbhavapurvikaya jateh
prabhavatvat, jatipratyayatam, jati ca (tesca)
jaravyadhimaranasokadinamabhinirvrtteh | hetutah samudayatah,
prabhavatah, pratyayatah | yathayogam veditavyam | aparah
paryayah [] yah klesanusaya asraya[h] punarbhavamabhinirvrttaye
hetustajjasya ca paryavasthanasya yathayogam veditavyam [] aparah
paryayah [] yah klesanusaya asrayastrsnanusayadikah | sa
ayatyam punarbhavabhinirvrttaye hetustajjasya ca paryavasthanasya
yathayogam samudayah, prabhavah, pratyayasca []

tatra paunarbhavikyastrsnayah samudananatsamudayatah |
sapuna[h] paunarbhaviki trsna
nandiragasahagatayastrsnayah (sbh_sh 494) prabhavo bhavati sa
punarnandiragasahagata trsna prabhuta, tatra
tatrabhinandinyastrsnayah pratyayo bhavatyevamasyanusayagam
trividhaparyavasthagam ca trsnamagamyayati[h] |
punarbhavasyabhinirvrttirbhavati pradurbhavah | tenaha hetu[tah],
samudayatah, prabhavatah, pratyayatasca | evamayam yogi
ebhiscaturbhirakaraissamudayasatyalakshanam pratisamvedayate |
samudayasatyalakshanam pratisamvedya asya
samudayasatyasyasesoparamannirodham nirodhata akarayati |
duhkhasatyasyasesopamecchatah,
agratvacchresthatvattadantaravat pranitatah,
nityatvannissaranatah | evamayam caturbhirakaraih nirodhasatyasya
lakshanam pratisamvedayati | pratisamvedya jñeyaparimarganarthena,
bhutaparimarganarthena caturbhirdukhairanupravartanarthena |
nirvanagamanayaikayanarthena margam marga[to], nyayatah,
pratipattito, nairyanikatasca akarayati | sa evam
caturbhirakarairmargatyasya lakshanam pratisamvedayate | ayamasyocyate
catursvaryasatyevadhyatmam pratyatmam laksanapratismvedī
(yate | ayamasyocyate | catursvaryasaty[e[su]]) manaskarah ||

sa evam pratyatmikan skandhan pratyayenopapariksya (sbh_sh 495)
vyavacarayitva (vyavacarya) viparoksan visabhagadhatukan |
skandhananumanatah parahanti | tepyevam dharmanah te
'pyevamnayapatita iti | yatkiñcitsamskrtam sarvatra sarvasah
[evam tadevam pratisamvedī manaskarah |
pratyayenopapariksyavyavacarayitva(carya) viparoksan
visabhagadhatukan skandhananumanatah parahanti | te 'pyevam
dharmanaste 'pyevam nayapatita iti yatkiñcitsamskrtam sarvatra
sarvasa] evam tadevampraktikam, tasya ca nirodhah | santah,
margo, nairyaniko yastatprahanaya tasya yada vipaksoktesu
pratyatmikesu skandhesu satyajñanam | yacca viparoksesu
visabhagadhatukesvanumanajñanam |
taddharmajñananvayajñanayorutpattaye bijasthaniyam bhavati | sa
cayam laksanapratismvedī manaskarah srutacintavyavakirmo
veditavyah |

yada tesu satyesvayam yogi evam
samyak(g)vyavacarananvayadibhih
sodasabhirakaraiscatursvaryasatyesu niscayah [-yam]
pratilabdho bhavati | yadutopapattisadhanayuktya, yaduta yavadbhavitam
va, tada srutacintamayam manaskaram samatikramya
vyavatirnavarttinamekanta bhavanakarenadhimucyate | so [a]sya
bhavatyadhimoksiko manaskarah | satyalambanascaikantasamahitasca []
sa tasyanvaya[d]dve satye adhikrtya duhkhasatyañca (sbh_sh 496)
samudayasatyañca aparyantam jñanam pratilabhate |

yenanityamanityamityanityaparyantamadhimucyate ||

evam duhkhaparyantatam sunyakaya[ra]paryantatam,
samklesaparyantamapayagamanaparyantatam sampatti(ttya)
[paryanta]nam(tam), vipati[ttya]paryantatam, sa
vyadhimaranasokaparidevaduhkhadaurmanasyopayasa paryantatam []
tatraparyanteti nasti samsaram(rah) sansa(samsa)rata, esam
dharmanamanto nasti paryantah | yavatsansa(samsa)rabhavina ete
dharmah, sansa(samsa)rasya vasesoparamadesamuparamo, nasti
anyathoparama ityevam sarvabhavagaticyutyupapadebhyah
apranaha(hita)karenasannisrayakarena,
pratikulyathi(dhi)karenasannisrayakarena []
pratikulyadhikarenadhimucyamana adhimoksikamanaskaram bhavayati
| sa evam sarvabhavopapattibhyah | cittamudvejyitva (-mudvejya) |
uttrasya | u(t)trasayitva (sya) [a]dhyasayena nirvane
'pyanyatamanyatamenakarena pranidadhati | tasya dirgharatram
taccitram(ttam)ruparatam sabdagandharasasprastavyaratam
a(tama)citamupacitam
(rupasabdagandharasasprastavyaratama(tama)citamupacitam |)
rupasabdagandharasasprastavyaih | yenadhyasayenapi nirvanam
pradadhate | (sbh_sh 497) na praskandati, na prasidati | na samtisthate
| na vimucyate, na pratyudavarttate (!) manasam,
santadhatvanabhilaksitataya | paritamanamupadaya, sa punah
punastaccittamudvejyatyut[ra]srayati |
duhkhasatyatsamudayasatyadudvejyo[j]trasya punah punaradhyasayato
nirvane pranidadhati | tathapyasya na praskandati | tatkasya hetostatha
hyasau [au]dariko [a]smi mano 'bhisamayaya vibandhakarah | sa
manaskaranupravistah santaravyantaro vartate | ahamasmi
samskr(sr)tavanahamasmi samsarisyasi | ahamasmi parinirvasyasi,
ahamasmi(n) parinirvanaya kusalandharman bhavayami |
ahamasmiduhkham duhkhatat (!) pasyasi, samudayam samudayato,
nirodham nirodhatat | ahamasmi margam margatah pasyasi | ahamasmi
sunnyam sunnyato 'pranihatmapranihatatah | animittamanimittatah
pasyami mamaite dharmastaddhetostatpratyayasya taccittam na
praskandatyatya)dhyasayamvadhyaayato [a]pi nirvanama(ta)smimanam
nirba(viba)ndhaka(ka)ram vibandhakara iti laghu laghveva prajñaya
pratividhya, svarasanupravrttau manaskaramutsrjya, bahirdha
jñeyalambanad vyavartya, ma(ma)naskarapravistam, (sbh_sh 498)
manaskaranugatam, satyavyavacara(ra)namarabhate | sa
utpannotpannam cittam nirudhyamanamanantarotpannena cittena bhajyamanam
pasyati | pravahanuprabandhayogena | sa tathacittena
cittamalambanikarotyavastabhate | yathasya yo 'sau
manaskaranupravisto 'smimano vipaksa(bandha)karah sa
tasyavakasah | punarbhavavyutpattaye ||

tatha prayukto 'yam yogi yattasyascittasantateh anyonyatam
navanavatamapayikatam tavatkalikatamitvarapratyupasthayitañca
paurvaparyena pasyatidamasya [a]nityataya yattasyascittasantateh

upadanaskandhanupravistatam pasyatidamasya duhkhatayastatra
yaccittam dharmam nopalabhate | idamatra sunyatayastatra yasya eva
cittasantateh
pratityasamutpannatamasvatant rampasyatidamasyanatmataya[h] evam
tavad duhkhasatyamavagirno bhavati |

tasyaivam bhavatiyamapi me cittasantatih | trsnahaituki,
trsnasamudaya, trsnaprabhava, trsnapratyaya [] asya
api cittasanteteryo nirodhah so 'pi santah | asya api yo nirodhagami
margah | sa nairyanika ityevamapariksitanaskarapariksayogena
suksmaya prajñaya na tanyaryasatyanyavagirno bhavati |
tasyaivamasevananvayadbhavananvayattasyah
samasalambyalambakajñanamutpadyate | yenasyaudarikatvasmimano
nirvanabhirataye vibandhakarrah samudacaratah | prahiyate | nirvane
cadhyayatascittam pradadhatah praskandati | napratyudavartate(yati) ()
manasam | paritamanamupadaya | adhyasayatascabhiratim grhnati
| tathabhutasyasya mrduksantisahagatam
samasalambyalambakajñanam tadusmagatamityucyate |
yanmadhyaksantiparigrhitam tanmudhe(dhami)tyucyate |
yadadhimatraksantisamgrhitam tanmadhyanuloma ksantirityucyate
||

sa evambibandhakaramasmimanam prahaya nirvane cadhyasayaratim
parigrhyayo 'savuttarottarascittapariksayabhisamskarah |
tamabhisamskaram samutsrjya anabhisamskaratayam
nirvikalpaccittamupaniksipati | tasya taccittam tasmin samaye niruddhamiva
khyati | na ca tam (tan) niruddham bhavatyanalambanamiva khyati | na ca
tadalambanam bhavati | tasya taccittam prasantam vigatamiva (sbh_sh
500) khyati | na ca tadvigatam bhavati | na ca punastasmim(smin) samaye
madhukaramiddhavastabdhamapi taccittam niruddhamiva khyati | na ca
tanniruddham bhavati | yattadekatyanam [mandanam]
momuhanamabhisamaya [ya]bhimanaya bhavatidam
punascittamabhisamayayaiva, na cirasyedanim samyaktvam(ttva) ()
nyamavakrantirbhavisyatiti | yadi yamidrsi cittasyavastha bhavati
| tasya tatsarvapascimanirvikalpamcittam yasyanantaram
purvavicaritesu satvesvadhyaatmamabhogam karoti | te laukika
agradharmah |

tasmatparenasya lokottarameva cittamutpadyate | na laukikam [] sima
esa laukikanam samskaranam, paryanta esastenocyante laukika
agradharma iti | tesam samanantarapurvavicaritani
satya[nya]bhra(vra)jati | abhogasamanantaram yathapurvanukramah []

vicaritesu satyesu anupurvenaiva nirvikalpapratyaksaparoksesu ||
niscayajñanam pratyaksajñanamutpadyate | tasyotpadat
traidhatukavacaranam darsanaprahatavyanam klesanam
paksyam dausthulyasannirayasannivistam tatprahiyate | tasya
prahanat sacetpurvameva kamebhyo vitarago bhavati | saha
sa(ga?)tyabhisamayati | tasmimsamaye (sbh_sh 501) 'nagamityucyate | tasya

tanyeva limgani veditavyani | yani purvamuktani vitaragasyayantu
visesah | ayamaupapaduko bhavati | tatra parinirvayi | anaganta
punarimam lokam []]

sa cet punaryadbhuyo vitarago bhavati | saha gatyā abhisamayāt
sākrdagami bhavati |

sacetpunaravitarago bhavati | sa bhuyassa tasya dausthulyasya
pratiprasabdheh srota apanno bhavati | jñeyena jñanam samagatam
bhavati | pratyaksataya | tenocyate [a]bhisamayatah | tadyatha
ksatriyah ksatriyena | sardham sammukhibhavam
tadanvabhisamayagata ityucyate | evam brahmanadayo veditavyah |

tasyemani limgani catvari jñananyanena pratilabdhani bhavanti |
sattvacaraviharamanasikaresu tirayato
dharmamatrajñanamanucchedajñanamasasvatajñanam |
pratityasamutpannasamskaramayopamajñanavisayo 'pi casya caratah,
sutivramapi klesaparyavasthanam | yadyapi smrtisampramosadutpadyate
| tadapyasyabhogamatrallaghu laghveva vigacchati | tatha aganta
bhavatyapayam (yan) na samcidhyaniksam (vidhya[ti] siksam)
vyatikramati | ca tiryagyoni(krtam) gatam praninam jivitat
vyaparopayati | (sbh_sh 502) na siksam pratyakhyaya hanayarvattate
| abhavyo bhavati pañcanamanantaryanam karmanam karanatayai |
na svayamkrtasukhaduhkham paryeti, na parakrtam, na
svayamkrtam ca parakrtam ca, na
svayamkaraparakarahunusamutpannam | na ito bahirdhanyam
sastaram paryesate | na daksiniyam | na paresam
sramanabrahmananam sukhalokako bhavati | sukhapariksakah |
nanyatra drstadharmah, praptadharmah, paryavagadhadharma,
tirnakamsastirnavicikitsah, aparapratyayo 'nanyaneyah,
sastuh sasane dharmesu vaisaradyapratyah | sa na
kautuhalamamgalabhyam suddhim pratyeti | napyastamam
bhavamabhinirvarttayati | caturbhiravetyaprasadaih samanvagato bhavati |
tasya yavallaukikebhyo 'gradharmebhya adhimoksiko manaskarah
satyanyabhisamitavatah darsanaprahatavyesu klesesu prahinesu
pravivekyo manaskarah, prahanaya ca |

ata urdhvam yathapratilabdham margam bhavayato 'bhyasyatah
kamavacaranamadhimatramadhyanam klesanam prahanat
sākrdagami bhavati | tasyapi yani srota apannasya limgani |
sarvani veditavyani | ayañca viseso yadvisaye
'dharaklesasthaniyesu adhimatraparyavasthaniye 'pi baddham
klesaparyavasthanamutpadayatyasu capanayati | sakrcemam lokamagamya
duhkhasyantam karoti | anagami | anagamilingani ca
purvoktanityeva tatra sarvo bhavanamargah pratyaveksya pratyaveksya
mimansa(mamsa) manaskarena prahinaprahinatam
yathapratilabdhamargabhyamaprabhavitah |

tatra bhavanayah katamah svabhavah []] katamatkarma | katamah

prakarabhedah | yah samahitabhumikena manaskarena
laukikalokottarenaisam kusalanam samskrtanam
dharmanamabhyasah | paricayah, satatyasatkriya kriya |
cittasantatanmayata copanaya[na]mayamucyate bhavana svabhavah |

tatra bhavanaya astavidham karma | ekatyandharmanbhavayan
pratilabhate | ekatyandharmanbhavanaya nisevate |
ekatyandharmanvisodhayatyekatyandharmanprativinodayatyekatyandharman
parijanati | ekatyandharmanprajahatyekatyandharman (sbh_sh 504) dharman
prajahatyekatyandharman saksatkarotyekatyandharmandurikaroti |
tatra ye tavadapratilabdha dharmah kusala vaisesikastan
pratilabhate | ekatyandharman (tye) dharmabhavanaya labdhah,
sammukhibhutasca vartta[n]te | tannisevate | tatra ye pratilabdha, na
ca sammukhibhutaste
tajjatiyairdharma nisevyamanau(nai)rayatyam
sammukhikriyamana[h], parisuddhatara[h],
paryavadatatarascotpadyante tatra ye smrtisampramosa(t)
klista(n)dharmansamudacaranti |
tanskusaladharmabhyasabalenadhivasayati | prajahati | vinodayati |
vyantikarotyanutpanneva va prahatavyandharmanrogatah parijanati |
vidusayati | salyato, gandatah, aghatah, anityato, dukkhatah,
sunnyato, [a]natmatasca parijanati | vidusayati | tasya
parijñanabhyasadanantaryamarga utpadyate | klesanam prahanaya,
yena prajahati | prahine ca punarvimuktim saksatkaroti | yatha ca
yathoparimam bhummimakramate | tatha tatha adhobhumikah
prahanadharma duri bhavanti | yavannisthagamanadidam
bhavaniyamastavidham karma veditavyam ||

tatra bhavanayame (ya e)kadasavidhah prakarabhedo (sbh_sh 505)
veditavyah tadyatha samathabhavana, vipasyanabhavana, [purvavadeva
tatra] laukikamargabhavana, lokottaramargabhavana,
mrdumadhyadhimatrabhavana, prayogamargabhavana,
anantaryavimuktivisesamargabhavana []

tatra samathabhavana navakarayascittasthitya[m](ñcittasthityam)
purvavat |

vipasyanabhavana purvavadeva | tatra
laukikamargabhavana[ya]dadhobhumikanamaudarikadarsanataya
uparibhuminam ca santadarsanataya,
yavadakiñcanyayatanavairagyagamanam []

tatra lokottaramargabhavana dukkham va dukkhato manasikurvatah,
yavanmargamva margato manasikurvatah | yadanasravena margena
samyagdrstyadikena yavannaivasamjñā
nasamjñāyatanavairagyagamanam []

tatra mrdumargabhavana yayaudarikanadhimatran klesanprajahati |
tatra madhyamargabhavana yaya madhyam klesan prajahati |
tatraddhi[matra]margabhavana yaya mrdum klesaparakaram prajahati |

sarvampascatpraheyam |

tatra prayogamargabhavana yaya prayogamarabhate klesa prahanaya |
tatanantaryamargabhavana yaya prajahati | (sbh_sh 506) tatra
vimuktimargabhavana yaya samanantaraprahine klesavimuktim
saksatkaroti | tatra visesamargabhavana yayasta (yaya ta)ta
urdhvam yavadanyabhunikasya klesaprayogamarabdavyam narabhate |
nisthagato va narabhate | ityayamekadasavidho bhavanayah
prakarabhedo veditavyah |

tasyaivam bhavanaprayuktasya kalena ca kalam klesanam
prahinaprahinatam mimansa(mamsa)tah (manasya?) kalena
kalam samvejaniyesu dharmesu cittam samvejayatah,
kalenakalamabhipramodaniyesvabhipramodayatah so 'sya bhavati
[rati]samgraha[ko] manaskarah | tasyasya ratisamgrahakasya
manaskarasyasevananvayad
bhavananvayadbahulikaranvayanniravasesabhavanaprahatavya[h]
klesaprahanaya sarvapascimah saikso vajropamah samadhirutpadyate
| tasyotpadatsarve bhavanaprahatavyah klesah prahiyante | kena
karanena vajropama ityucyate | tadyatha (sbh_sh 507) vajra[m]
sarvesam tadanyesam
manimuktavaiduryasamkhasilapravada(la)dinam maninam
sarvasaram sarvadrham tadanyanvilikhati | na
tvanyairmanibhirvilikhyate | evamevayam samadhih
sarvasaiksasamadhinamagryah, sresthah sarvasarah
sarvaklesanabhibhavati | na ca punarutpattiklesairabhibhuyate |
tasmadvajropama ityucyate |

tasya vajropamasya samadheh samanantaram sarvaklesapaksyam
dausthulyabijasamuddhatadatyantatayai cittamadhimucyate | (sbh_sh 508)
gotraparisuddhim canuprapnoti [] sarva dausthulya
klesondhaksayaya jñanamutpadyate | hetuksayaccayatyam dukkhasya
sarvena sarvamapradurbhavayanutpada jñanamutpadyate | sa tasmin samaye
'rhan bhavati | ksinasravah, krtakrtyah, krtakaraniyo
'nupraptasvakaryah pariksinabhavasamyojanah
samyagajñasuvimuktacittah | dasabhirasaiksairdharmaih
samanvagatah | asaiksaya samyagdrstya samyaksamkalpena
yavadasaiksaya samyagvimuktya samyagjñanena [] svacittavasavarti ca
bhavati | vihare ca manasikare ca | samayena yena kamksate |
viharenaryena va, divyena va, brahmena va, tena tena viharati |
yam yamevakamksate dharmam manasi karttum
kusalamarthopasamhitam | laukikam va lokottaramva, tam tameva manasi
karoti |

tatraro viharah sunya[ta]viharo(ra [a])nimittaviharo
'pranihitaviharo nirodhasamapattiviharasca | divyo viharo
dhyananropyaviharah | brahmo viharo
maitrikarunamuditopeksaviharah | atyantanimralobhavatyatyantavimalo
'tyantabrahmacaryaparyavasanah | nirgata ivasi utksipta

pari..... ityapi
pamcamgaprahinasadamgasamanvagatah
(e)karakta..... (sbh_sh (sbh_sh:
509) se(sre)-ttu(tra)(ksetra?) dharmasrayah | pranunnah
pratye.....praviyu(mu)kta cittah,
suvimuktaprajñah kevalo uksi.....cca.....li purusa ityucyate
| pa scitu.....samanvagato bhavati | pa lam drstva caivam
sumanah |

bhavati susthumanah upeksako bhavati smrtah sampraja[na]nah |
evam srotrena sabdan, ghranena gandhan, jihvaya rasan, kayena
sprastavyan, manasa dharman vijñaya | me va.....tadurdhva |
upeksako viharati smrtah sampraja[na]nah | sa tasmin samaye
aparisesaragaksayam pratisamvedayati | sa
ksayadragadvesamohanam yattyagam (yastyagah), tanna
karoti.....

samacittasca bhavati vasi candanakalpah sendro pitryanam devanam
manyasca pujasca margakasesadhatupratisthite ca bhavati
tirnah paragato 'ntimadehadharityucyate |
purvakarmaklesavidghanam pañca skandhanam svarasam.....nanu
padanat va, nirupadhisesanirvanadhatau (pravistah/pravisati)

.....parinirvrto bhavati | yatha na samsrto (tau) nanyatra yad
duhkham tanniruddham tavyupasantam tacchitibhutam bhava im
gatam | santam santamidam padam | yaduta
sarvopadhipratinihsarvasamjñaksayo virago nirodho nirvanam
tasyemani limganyevam bhagiyani veditavyani | (sbh_sh 510) pañca
sthananyu.....bhiksuh ksinasravah prati | vi vine | kta
manyamasam tatha

prapayitum mandada tra ma brahmacaryam maithunam dharmam
pratisevitum | samprajana(no) mrsapabhasitumabhavyah
mandavikarena kamanparibhoktum | tatha bhavyah svayam krtam
sukham duhkham pratyetur | purvavadyavatsvayamkayakaro
'hetusamutpannamugraduhkham pranitamamavyaya krtastubhih(tih) |
satrasam mamsam bhaksya(vya).....

'anyatamanyatamva bhayabhairavam.....samtrasamapattu rayamasau
vajropamah samadhirayam prayoganistho manaskarah yah
punaragraphalarhattvasamgrhitamanaskaro 'yam prayoganisthaphalo
manaskarah | ebhih saptabhirmanaskarairlokottarena
margenatyantanisthat a/prapa pa tah-ta

ityayamucyate sa/mo dha ka sarvesam samyaksambuddhanam
sasravakasamyuktanam nirdesasthaniyanam
saksatka[ra]sthaniyanam tadyatha
sarvanamakayapadakavyamjanakavyamanu sastrani || matrka
||

|| uddanam ||

laksanapratisamvedi syattathaivadhimoksikah |
pravivekyaratigrahi tadvyamimansa(mamsa)kah ||

punah prayoganistha krtyuttaratatphalah pascimo bhavet |
manaskarasca, dhyananam arupyana(nam) vibhagata ||

samapatti(ttira)abhijñasca upapattisca lingata |
satyanam vyavacarasca prativedhastathaiva ca ||

bhavanaya vibhangasca nistha bhavati pascima ||

|| sravakabhumau caturtham yogasthanam ||

|| samapta sravakabhumih ||

— Asanga: Sravakabhumi (Academic edition — see source file header)